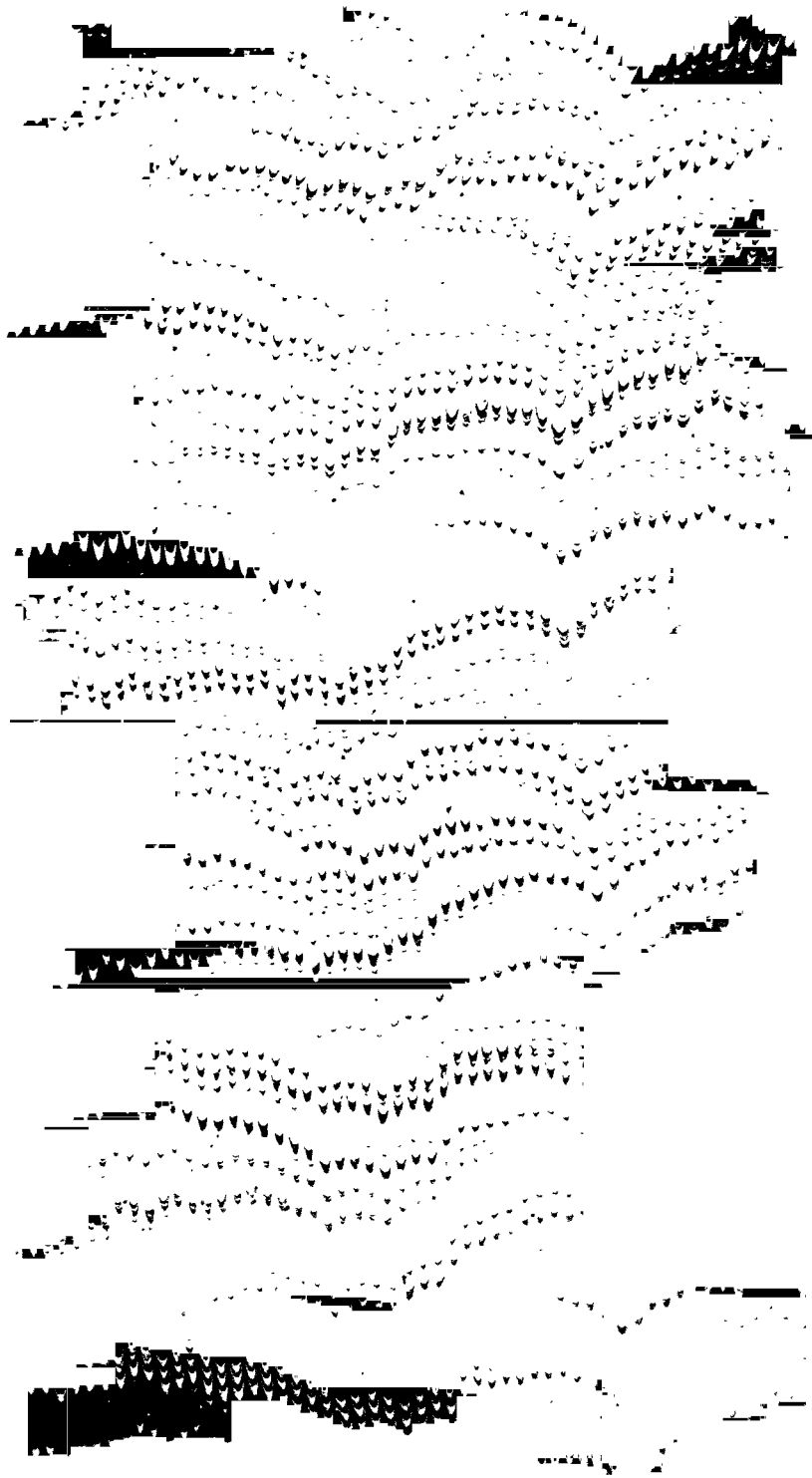


GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 9201

CALL No. BPa4/Vib/Rhy

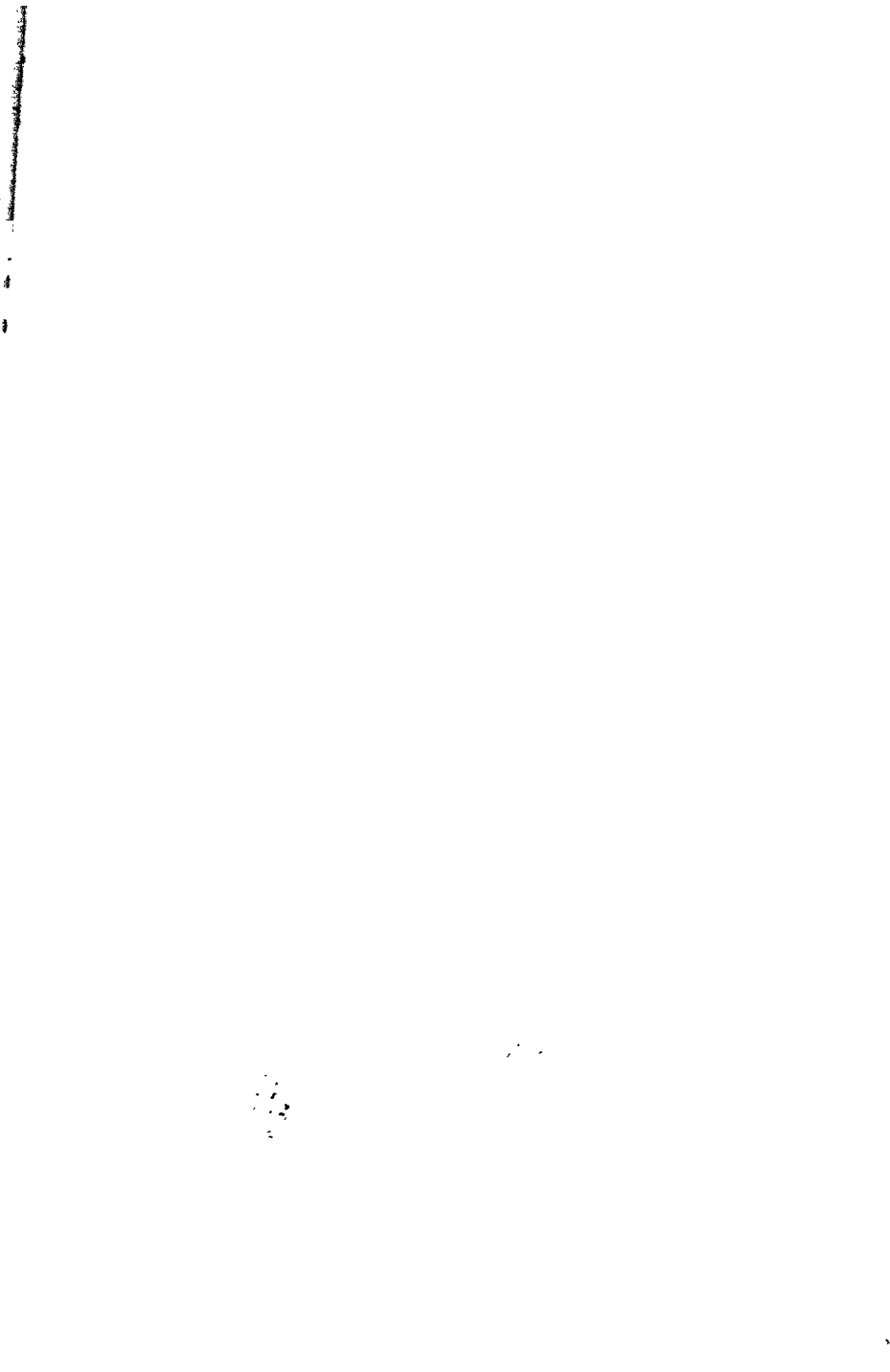
D.G.A. 79



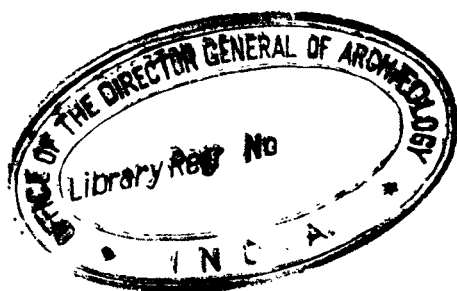
1 -

2





THE
VIBHANGA





Pali Text Society

The Vibhanga

BEING

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE ABHIDHAMMA
PITAKA

9201

EDITED BY
MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, M.A.

BP4
Vibhanga

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY
HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1904

9201
2580

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL

LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9201

Date. 28.8.57.....

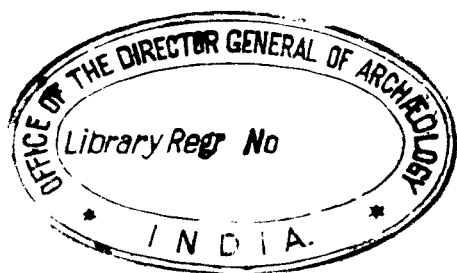
Call No. 6Pa4

Vib/Rhy

TO
MY HUSBAND

‘KALYĀNAMITTE BHĀJAMĀNO API BĀLO PANDITO ASSA.’

KISĀ-GOTAMĪ THĒRĪ.



7

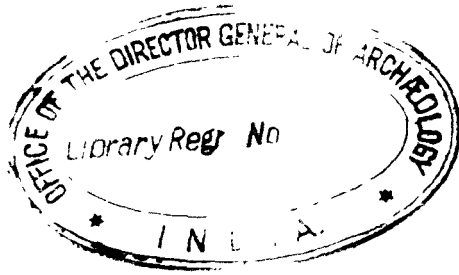


TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	PAGE
PREFACE - - - - -	xi
I. KHANDHAVIBHAṬṬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - - - -	1
Abhidhammabhājanīya	
Rūpakkhanda - - - - -	12
Vedanākkhandha - - - - -	15
Saṇṇākkhandha - - - - -	28
Saṅkhārakkhandha - - - - -	40
Viññāṇakkhandha - - - - -	53
Pañhāpucchaka - - - - -	61
II. ĀYATANAVIBHAṬṬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - - - -	70
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - - - -	70
Pañhāpucchaka - - - - -	73
III. DHĀTUVIBHAṬṬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - - - -	82
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - - - -	87
Pañhāpucchaka - - - - -	90
IV. SACCAVIBHAṬṬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - - - -	99
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - - - -	106
Pañhāpucchaka - - - - -	112
V. INDRIYAVIBHAṬṬGA	
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - - - -	122
Pañhāpucchaka - - - - -	124
VI. PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṬṬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - - - -	135
Abhidhammabhājanīya	
Mātikā - - - - -	138
Paccayacatukka - - - - -	144
Hetukacatukka - - - - -	148
Sampayuttacatukka - - - - -	153

	PAGE
VI. PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṆGA— <i>continued</i>	
Aññamaññacatukka	158
Akusalacitta	164
Kusalamūla	169
Kusalavipākasaṅkhāramūlaka	173
Akusalavipākasaṅkhāramūlaka	180
Kiriyaṣaṅkhāramūlaka	182
Kusalamūlavipākamūlaka	184
Akusalavipākamūlaka	190
VII. SATIṬṬHĀNAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	193
Abhidhammabhājanīya	202
Pañhāpucchaka	205
VIII. SAMMAPPAḌHĀNAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	208
Abhidhammabhājanīya	210
Pañhāpucchaka	214
IX. IDDHIPĀDAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	216
Abhidhammabhājanīya	220
Pañhāpucchaka	224
X. BOJJHAṆGAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	227
Abhidhammabhājanīya	229
Pañhāpucchaka	232
XI. MAGGAVIBHAṆGA ¹	
Suttantabhājanīya	235
Abhidhammabhājanīya	236
Pañhāpucchaka	241
XII. JHĀNAVIBHAṆGA	
Mātikā	244
Suttantabhājanīya	245
Abhidhammabhājanīya	263
Pañhāpucchaka	269
XIII. APPAMAÑÑAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	272
Abhidhammabhājanīya	276
Pañhāpucchaka	282
XIV. SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṆGA	
Abhidhammabhājanīya	285
Pañhāpucchaka	291

¹ *Aṭṭhasālinī*, p. 7 reads *Maggavibhaṇga*.

Table of Contents

ix

PAGE

XV. PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṆGA

Suttantabhājanīya - - -	- 293
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	- 294
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	- 303

XVI. ÑĀṆAVIBHAṆGA

Mātikā - - - -	- 306
Ekaka - - - -	- 319
Duka - - - -	- 322
Tika - - - -	- 324
Catukka - - - -	- 328
Pañcavidhena . . . dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu	- 334

XVII. KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṆGA

Mātikā - - - -	- 345
Ekaka - - - -	- 350
Duka - - - -	- 357
Tika - - - -	- 361
Catukka - - - -	- 373
Pañcaka - - - -	- 377
Chakka - - - -	- 380
Sattaka - - - -	- 382
Aṭṭhaka - - - -	- 385
Navaka - - - -	- 389
Dasaka - - - -	- 391
Aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni - - -	- 392

XVIII. DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṆGA

APPENDIX - - - -	- 437
INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS - - -	- 439
CORRIGENDA AND ADDENDA - - -	- 461

PREFACE

THIS, the first European edition of the Vibhaṅga, is the work of Miss Chalmers, sister of Mr. Robert Chalmers, C.B., who transcribed it from the Siamese printed edition of the Buddhist canonical books. She completed the tedious and ungrateful task by the beginning of 1903. The further work of collation and publication was handed over to me during the following summer, and was begun in September, 1903. I have compared the Siamese, word for word, with the Sinhalese of a palm-leaf MS. obtained by Professor Rhys Davids in 1884 from the Vanavāsa Vihāra in Ceylon. A copy of the Burmese printed edition of the Vibhaṅga reached me only as the present text was being printed. I have collated all differences of reading in the Sinhalese and Siamese with the Burmese.

As to choice of reading in cases of discrepancy, I could wish that the present edition made a better show of consistency than it does. One gravitates naturally toward the traditions of Ceylon, as being the most venerable. My Sinhalese MS. proved, however, to be full of inconsistencies as well as slips of the stylus to an extent which might have congested my footnotes far more than they reveal. Hence I have only followed the Sinhalese outright where it has consistently followed the tradition of its schools—viz., in the *vy* of such words as *avyākata*, *vyāpāda*, *vyāsana*, &c., where Burma and Siam write *by* -; in *upekhā*, *sekhā*, *vimokha*, instead of the *-kkha* of both the latter; in the *niggaḥita* before 'y' instead of the doubled 'ñ,' and so on. Where it shows frequent inconsistency I have followed usually the Burmese and its

younger sister, the Siamese—*e.g.*, in mahā (Sinh. often maha), phoṭṭhabba (Sinh. often poṭṭhabba), in many uses of the cerebral ‘ṇ,’ often rejected by the Sinh., especially in paṇīta, taṇhā, tīṇi, and of the cerebral ‘ḷ,’ as in saḷāyatana, and in the preference of ‘u’ to ‘ū’ in the plural, *e.g.*, in hetu. Here and there, it should be confessed, the Siamese has been suffered to stand, less because the reading specially commended itself than because it was first in the field for purposes of this present edition. And at this early stage of Pali scholarship it is scarcely legitimate to speak of authority in readings.

I have again ventured, as in the previous volume issued by the Pali Text Society, to use the tailed ‘ṇ’ for niggaḥīta. Its lakkaṇa is unmistakable, even if it does not commend itself for beauty; and to expect anyone who has experienced the boon of it to turn back to the cumbrous ‘ṇi’ and ‘ṇ’ is not reasonable.

For the tabulation of terms and phrases in the Mātikā’s and elsewhere I am alone responsible. The sole idea has been, of course, to economize time and effort for the reader. But in all elisions (peyyāla’s) I have simply followed one or more of the texts collated, all of which elide frequently, though not with mutual uniformity.

It will be noticed that very many of these excisions are given, not only on occasion of repetitions in the answers, but also at their earliest occurrence. See, for instance, on pp. 2, 3 the enumeration of rūpaṇ sukhumāṇ and rūpaṇ santike, on pp. 71, 72—in the Siamese edition, at all events—the description of the āyatanāni, on pp. 106, 107 that of some of the maggaṅgāni, and more especially on pp. 178, 179, where the dhammā forming the content of a citta, good or bad, are elided except the first and last terms (phaṣso . . . pe . . . avikkhepo), although, by reason of the . . . pe . . ., we cannot but infer that we may take as read the lists given in the opening replies of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, and repeated later on in that work, in connections similar to

those in which they occur in the cited passages of the Vibhaṅga (*cf.*, *e.g.*, Dh. S., §§ 499 *fol.*). In other words, the present book seems by Buddhists to have ranked second in the seven of its Piṭaka not accidentally, but as a sequel to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, requiring, in those who came to the study of it, a familiarity with the categories and formulas of the latter work—that is, with the first book of the Abhidhamma. In fact, the Buddhist student who had achieved proficiency in the methods and phraseology of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi would find himself already half-way towards proficiency in the Vibhaṅga at the first recitation of it. There is, practically speaking, no formula or category in the first book that is not taken up and applied in the second, with the exception of the meditations on Asubha, Appaṇihita, Animitta, The Four Magga's, and the Twenty Mahānaya's. Even the summarizing appendix to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds once an echo, fortunately very brief, in the summary of the Four Paṭisambhida ending the Abhidhammabhāṇiya, on p. 303 of the present work. The diction in these few lines is not on all fours with that of the context, either here or in the other vibhaṅgas, but is identical with that in the Appendix alluded to, and the paragraph is probably an interpolation. On the other hand, the older and possibly contemporary fragment of Atthakathā ending the Nikkhepakanda of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds, in our book, a much more expanded and integral parallel—a somewhat similar commentary forming a large proportion of five of the vibhaṅgas.

The extent to which the Vibhaṅga supplements the remarkable contribution to Buddhist psychology yielded by the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi is disappointingly slight. The compiler or compilers make but little use of the fine opportunity afforded by the subject of the first vibhaṅga. There is in that division nothing to compare with the analysis of rūpa in the prior work; scarcely any affirmation of independent value, save, perhaps, the pregnant Ekavidhena's of the several skandhas, where the saṅkhārakkhandha alone is said to be citta-

sampayutta, not phassasampayutta.¹ We have then to pass to the Nāṇavatthu-vibhaṅga before we come to some generalizations of fresh psychological interest on the five modes of sense-consciousness.

But although the Vibhaṅga is so largely anticipated by the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, it is by no means covered by the latter work, either in method or in matter. It contains, in the first place, a great number of terms and many definitions which find no place in the prior compilation. To name only a few that are of intrinsic interest, māyā, as 'deception' is graphically described (p. 357), on ethical ground only, absolutely without metaphysical implications—this single view of the term holding good, I believe, for the whole of the Tipiṭaka.

Again, we find, on p. 249, the words bodhipakkhiyā (or, in the Siamese, °kā) dhammā. The term occurs already, as we know, in the Saṅyutta Nikāya (v, 327, and 337-9). But whereas it is there applied to the Five Indriyas—faith, energy, mindfulness, concentration, and wisdom—it here refers to the Seven Bojjhaṅga's—mindfulness, investigation (of dhamma), energy, joy, serenity, concentration, equanimity. Both of the groups are, in the Saṅyutta, said to conduce to bodha—bodhāya saṅvattanti—but only the former are explicitly classed as bodha- or bodhi-pakkhiyā (or -kā) dhammā. There is no indication, either there, or, so far as we know, elsewhere in the Piṭakas, of the inclusion of both groups under the aggregate of thirty-seven bodhipakkhiyā-dhammā that we find in the Commentaries and the Saddharma-puṇḍarīka, and the mention of which in the Netti-pakarāṇa went to influence the late Prof. Edmund Hardy in assigning the date of that work.²

¹ Buddhaghosa has some remarks of psychological value on the saṇṇākkhandha.

² Netti-pakarāṇa, P. T. S., 1902; pp. xxx foll. It adds to the poignancy of my regret at the untimely passing away of this fine scholar, untiring worker, and

Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the term in the Jhāna-vibhaṅga of the present work, assumes that all the thirty-seven were virtually included by the Buddha, when imparting this portion of the Dhamma, but that only the Bojjhaṅga's were set forth explicitly, because of their special suitability for the practice of *lokiya*,¹ as well as of *lokuttara Jhāna*—that is to say, of Jhāna practised with a view to rebirth, as well as of that which was cultivated by aspirants to Nirvāna ('... *niyyānikaṃ apacaya gāmiṃ*').²

It is, however, more probable that, at the time when the Mahāvagga of the Saṃyutta Nikāya, and, perhaps, not very long after, the Vibhaṅga, were compiled, the extension of *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* as a technical term was by no means fixed, but that more time was required for the accretion under the common name of those other aggregates, the cultivation of which is said to have been urged on the brethren by the aged Buddha in his last address in the Kūṭāgāra-sālā at Vesālī. If this be so, we should understand the question, in the Saṃyutta Nikāya and in the Vibhaṅga:—*Katame bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?*—as meaning not 'Which are *the* . . .' but 'Which are *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā*?'

We do indeed find the 37 *dhammā* aggregated under a class-name in the Piṭakas, at least in the Abhidhamma Piṭaka, to wit in the Vibhaṅga itself (p. 372). But that

genial critic that I did not submit the passage in the Vibhaṅga I am now discussing, when I first came across it several months ago. In the brief *Dharmasarīra-sūtra*, recently deciphered by Dr. Stöner (Sitzber. of the Berlin Academy, November, 1904), the number appears as fixed at 37.

¹ *Ettāvataṃ sabbe pi sattatiṇṇsa bodhipakkhiyadhamme samūhato gahetvā lokiyāya pi bhāvanāya ekārammaṇe ekato pavattanasamatthe bojjhaṅge yeva dassento satta bojjhaṅgā ti ādim āha. Te lokiya-lokuttaramissakā va kathitā veditabbā.*

² *Cf. my Psychological Ethics, p. 82, n. 2; Dh. S., § 277.*

class-name is *saddhamma*. And it is interesting to see that, when the *Jātaka-atthakathā* was written, *both saddhamma and bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* were equivalent class-names for the 37 (*Jāt.* v, 483).

One more point worthy of notice in this brief foreword is that the four ethical exercises, termed in the *Dh. S.* *brahmavihārā*, are in the *Vibhaṅga* called by the name of *Appammaññāyo*. The former term is used in the *Sutta Piṭaka* repeatedly—in the *Dīgha* and *Majjhima Nikāyas*, and, for the *Mettā* at least, in the *Khuddakapāṭha*—but, so far as I know, the name here used has not hitherto been met with in the *Tipiṭaka*.¹

The tendency in the *Vibhaṅga*—in which the texts all show vacillation—to substitute a masculine form in the plural of certain leading terms of neuter gender—*āyatana*, *saccā*, *indriyā*, *bojjhaṅgā*, *jhānā*, *viññāṇā*—may also find mention here.

In the next place the *Vibhaṅga*, besides following with a fair show of symmetry an arrangement of matter peculiar to itself, makes an extended application of that organon or vehicle for the cultivation of the moral intellect which we find both set out, and to some extent applied, in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*. By organon or vehicle I mean, firstly, analysis of concrete moral consciousness, as well as of *rūpa* as the *Staff* of consciousness, but in itself unmoral, *avyākata* (*Dh. S.*, §§ 1 *fol.*, and §§ 583 *fol.*) ; secondly, the scheme of concentrative discipline of thought entitled *Jhāna*. Now, in the *Vibhaṅga*, in the opening chapter devoted to the five skandhas or constituents of personality, we do not find, under *rūpakkhandha*, a repetition of the analysis of *rūpa*, as given in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi* under the more general head of *sabbhaṇrūpaṇ*; but we do find an inquiry into the properties of the other four skandhas. Thus, the two books between them complete

¹ The list constituting the *Dharmasaraṇasūtra* (see prev. page) gives both terms as apparently distinct series.

the logical analysis of the skandhas, as the compilers of Abhidhamma envisaged the process.

That process, be it said by the way, should, for all its forbidding appearance, possess no small interest for us, in that it resembles our more modern logical procedure known as Determination, or the conjunctive and disjunctive combination of terms, far more than the older system of classification by way of genus, species, and differentia. This latter method would, of course, have been repugnant to Buddhists, as involving the philosophical principle of substance and coinhering qualities, a principle that is graphically immortalized in every Porphyrian tree. For the Buddhist, things and our ideas of things were not analyzable into substance and qualities. They were aggregates—the interpretations by *mano* or *viññāṇa* of the various forms of impression or ‘contact’—*phassa*. These were analyzable into a number of relations or aspects making up the Buddhist view of life and the universe. And to understand any given term, or name of an aggregate, was to know it in all the relations, under all the aspects that were recognised in their philosophy and ethics.¹

Next, with regard to Jhāna, the Vibhaṅga again appears as extending the methods of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi. The prior work, concerned throughout with the investigation of things as *dhammā*, is content to state, for every variety of rapt contemplation, that the concrete consciousness at the time is analyzable into a number of constant, and a few

¹ Professor Walleser, in his interesting and valuable contribution to a synthesis of Buddhist philosophy (*Die philosophische Grundlage des älteren Buddhismus*, Heidelberg, 1904), describes the procedure as: ‘dass alle [dem zu erläuternden Begriffe] untergeordneten Spezialbegriffe aufgezählt werden, d. h. dass sein Umfang definiert wird.’ I would venture to suggest *co-ordinated equivalent concepts* for ‘untergeordneten,’ etc. *Adhivacanāṇi* the Buddhist would call them. They are by no means exhausted in their collective ‘Umfang’ by that of the term defined.

varying *dhammā*. The Vibhaṅga, without upsetting this aspect of Jhāna, and, for that matter, quoting the formula of it now and again, is more concerned to present Jhāna, itself a general way of access to meditation, as applied to the cultivation of special disciplines in self-mastery. It shows how consciousness, as it becomes concentrated by way of Jhāna stages, is to be focussed on to a given series of concepts taken in order; for example, the Satipaṭṭhānā, Bojjhaṅgā, &c. This method is, to a limited extent, introduced already in the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi (pp. 52-55). But in the Vibhaṅga it is followed with this difference: The concrete consciousness at the time (*tasmiṃ samaye . . . hoti*) is interpreted, not in terms of *dhammā* as such, but as consisting in the given concept or series of concepts which is being 'focussed.' These are, of course, themselves *dhammā*, but they are taken synthetically, not analytically. For instance, in the Sacca-vibhaṅga, where this applied Jhāna is first introduced, the constant *schema* of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi and its *application* may be seen on p. 112 and pp. 106-111 respectively.

It may be noted incidentally that, among the various forms or schemes of Jhāna, the Vibhaṅga makes use of *Suññata*, but not of *Appaṇihita* or *Animitta* (*cf.* Dh. S., §§ 344 *fol.*, 505 *fol.*). And further, that, even in the vibhaṅga devoted to the subject of Jhāna, the physical side of the exercise is dismissed in the briefest possible terms: solitude, the one posture, the, so to speak, local concentration of the representative imagination. No mention of later terms such as *kammaṭṭhāna*, *appaṇā*, *parikamma*, *upacāra*; and only one *kaṣiṇa*—that of *paṭhavī*—alluded to! The one hint we obtain that the procedure was akin to that described so circumstantially in later works, like the 'Visuddhi Magga,' or the 'Yogāvacara's Manual' (edited by Professor Rhys Davids, P.T.S., 1896), is the Atthakathā's comment: *sati upaṭṭhitā . . . nāsikagge vā mukhanimitte vā* (p. 252). Buddhaghosa's Commentary explains this as referring to

‘the middle portion of the upper lip, where strikes the air breathed from the nose.’ He also refers to further explanations in the *Paṭisambhidā*.¹

Finally, as to procedure not found in the prior work, the *Vibhaṅga*, starting as do the *Dāthukathā*, *Puggalapaññatti*, and *Yamaka*. with *khandhā*, *dhātuyo*, *āyatanāni*,² *saccāni*—that is to say, with the consideration of elements or constituents in man, in the universe, and in the supreme truths about both—goes on to deal with the *indriyāni*:³ that is, with man as having faculties, in other words, as potent to modify the resultants of those combined elements. Next comes the *Paccayākāra* (not termed in this work *Paṭiccasamuppāda*), the great question of the facts of life as conditioned or mutually dependent, and then nine groups of ethical culture, by which that great network might best be discerned and those modifications brought to pass. The next book surveys the whole field of *ñāṇa*—cognition or knowledge—from its bases (*vatthūni*) in the messages of sense up to the insight of a *tathāgata*, or perfectly wise being. The next investigates all the modes of *kilesa* or corruption by which insight is hindered. And the last book, suggesting by its fine title, the *Heart of the Dhamma*, more than it contains, gives a number of summaries and a good deal of affirmation, much of it mythological, about the conditions of life in this and other spheres—in human beings and other beings.

The method followed in each book or *vibhaṅga*, with a few exceptions, is to set out the category or series forming the subject in phraseology drawn *verbatim*, or com-

¹ Now being edited by Mr. Arnold C. Taylor.

² Cf. S. i., 196: ‘So me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhe āyatanāni dhātuyo ca.’

³ The Dh. K. and Pp. follow the *Vibhaṅga* here; the Y. places the *indriyayamaka* after the *saṃkhāra- and anusaya-yamakāni*.

piled approximately *verbatim*, from the Nikāyas, where the treatment makes for edification. Next, the subject is analyzed in terms of Abhidhamma—that is, of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi—where the intention is analysis with a view to mental clearness and consistency, and cultivation by way of Jhāna. Lastly, the terms of the subject are submitted to logical determination with reference to certain philosophical ideas. This division is termed Pañhapucchaka or catechism, and must have remained a traditional name of this mode of mental training, since Buddhaghosa, in his Atthasālinī and Sammoha-vinodanī, uses it without comment.

We may say, then, that the Vibhaṅga was conceived as a manual for students no less than was the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi. In it, as in all the seven Abhidhamma books, there is no intention on the part of the compilers of setting forth their ethical philosophy or psychological ethics in any complete and systematic order. Acquaintance with the Dhamma is, as I have said elsewhere,¹ taken for granted. The object is not so much to extend knowledge as to ensure mutual consistency in the *intension* of ethical notions, and to systematize and formulate the theories and practical mechanism of intellectual and moral progress scattered throughout the Sutta-piṭaka. This, coupled with the evident fact of its having been, as tradition tells, compiled, not in writing, but for oral teaching and for learning by rote (possibly with the help of leading terms written down as notes), makes it and all Abhidhamma matter so impossible as food for the reader. Our own books of symbolic logic and other advanced methods of formal logic are not so very possible for him either. The Buddhists had no symbols, or used sets of words approximately as such. They had attained to the consciousness of a wonderful order existing in the subjective experience of man. Without the stimulus which, from one mysterious set of conditions or another, impels

¹ *Psychological Ethics . . . the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*, xxvii.

some races to study the stars and the rest of external nature, they turned their growing powers of observation and analysis on to the investigation of that inner cosmos. Clearness and consistency in the definition or determination of ideas was of the first importance, both from the intangible nature of their subject-matter, and from their lack of tangible or visible registering apparatus. And the only possible way in some cases for the burdened memory to find its way to and fro was no doubt that endless but orderly repetition of a verbal frame-work, wherein, it might be, only one term of a series was varied at a time.

Some day I believe that the Buddhist revivalists will take council and compile a version of the Abhidhamma so adapted to the economy and other altered conditions of the written word as to be interesting and stimulating even to alien readers.

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

‘Nālandā,’ LONDON, S.E.,
December, 1904.

The texts collated are referred to as :

K = *Siamese printed edition.*

S^d = *Sinhalese, palm-leaf MS., belonging to us.*

B = *Burmese printed edition.*

VIBHAṄGA

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

I

[KHANDHA-VIBHAṄGA]

PAÑCAKKHANDHĀ: rūpakkhando vedanākkhando saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāyakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhando?

Yaṃ¹ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hinaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre² santike vā, tad-ekajñaṃ abhisaṃyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā:³ ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhando.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ atitaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ vipariṇataṃ atthaṃgataṃ abbatthaṃgataṃ⁴ uppajjitvā vigataṃ atitaṃ atitaṃsena saṃgahitaṃ⁵—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ atitaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anāgataṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṅjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṃsena saṃgahitaṃ⁶—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ uṭṭhitaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena saṃgahitaṃ—

¹ Cf. S. III, 47; II, 252; quoted K.V. 140, 150.

² S^d adds vā here only.

³ Cf. Mil. 46.

⁴ So B. and K. S^d: atthagataṃ abbatthagataṃ always.

⁵ S^d: saṃgahitaṃ here only.

⁶ So S^d.

cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānañ upādāya rūpañ—idañ vuccati rūpañ paccuppannañ.

Tattha¹ katamañ rūpañ ajjhattañ?

Yañ rūpañ tesañ tesañ sattānañ ajjhattañ paccattañ niyakañ² pātipuggalikañ upādinnañ³—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānañ upādāya rūpañ—idañ vuccati rūpañ ajjhattañ.

Tattha katamañ rūpañ bahiddhā?

Yañ rūpañ tesañ tesañ parasattānañ parapuggalānañ ajjhattañ paccattañ niyakañ pātipuggalikañ upādinnañ—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānañ upādāya rūpañ—idañ vuccati rūpañ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamañ rūpañ olārikañ⁴?

Cakkhāyatanañ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanañ: idañ vuccati rūpañ olārikañ.

Tattha katamañ rūpañ sukhumañ?

Itthindriyañ⁵ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro: idañ vuccati rūpañ sukhumañ.

Tattha katamañ rūpañ hīnañ?

Yañ rūpañ tesañ tesañ sattānañ uññātañ avaññātañ hīlitañ⁶ paribhūtañ acitikañ⁷ hīnañ hīnamatañ⁸ hīnasammatañ, anīṭṭhañ akantañ amanāpañ—rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idañ vuccati rūpañ hīnañ.

Tattha katamañ rūpañ paṇitañ?

Yañ rūpañ tesañ tesañ sattānañ anuññātañ anavaññātañ, ahīlitañ aparibhūtañ citikañ paṇitañ paṇitamatañ⁹ paṇitasammatañ, iṭṭhañ kantañ manāpañ: rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idañ vuccati rūpañ paṇitañ.

Tañ tañ vā pana rūpañ upādāy' upādāya¹⁰ rūpañ hīnañ paṇitañ datṭhabbañ.

Tattha¹¹ katamañ rūpañ dūre?

Itthindriyañ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro, yañ vā pan' aññañ pi¹² atthi rūpañ anāsanne anupakkatṭhe¹³ dūre asantike: idañ vuccati rūpañ dūre.

¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45. ² So B. and K. S^d: niyatañ.

³ So B. always. K. and S^d: upādinnañ. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45; M. I, 188, 422. Franke, *Vienna Journal*, vol. vii., p. 355. ⁴ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 675-76 and 596.

⁵ See *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 208, n 1.

⁶ S^d: uhlitañ here only. B: hilitañ.

⁷ B: acittikañ.

⁸ S^d omits.

⁹ So S^d.

¹⁰ So B. and S^d. K: upādāya upādāya always.

¹¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 677, 678. ¹² S^d: aññañ pi. So below.

¹³ S^d: na vupakkatṭhe. B: avupakatṭhe.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ santike?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ āsanne upakkatṭhe¹ avidūre santike: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana rūpaṃ upādāy' upādāya rūpaṃ dūre santike datṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Yā² kaci vedanā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhata vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukhumā vā hinā vā paṇita vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjaṃ abhisajjyūhitvā abhisajj-khipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamā vedanā atitā?

Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthaṅgatā abbhataṅgata uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitaṃsena saṃgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā atitā.

Tattha katamā vedanā anāgatā?

Yā vedanā ajātā abhūtā sañjātā³ anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataṃsena saṃgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā vedanā paccuppannā?

Yā vedanā jātā bhūtā sañjātā³ nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannaṃsena saṃgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā vedanā ajjhata?

Yā vedanā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakā⁴ pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā ajjhata.

Tattha katamā vedanā bahiddhā?

Yā vedanā tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakā⁴ pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā bahiddhā.

Tattha katamā vedanā olārikā?

Akusalā vedanā olārikā, kusalāvyākata vedanā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā vedanā olārikā, avyākata vedanā sukhumā.

¹ S^d: vup^o.

² Cf. S. III, 47; II, 253.

³ S^d omits sañjātā.

⁴ So S^d.

Dukkhā vedanā oḷārikā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca¹ vedanā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa vedanā oḷārikā, samāpannassa vedanā sukhumā. Sāsavā vedanā oḷārikā, anāsavā vedanā sukhumā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā oḷārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā hinā?²

Akusalā vedanā hinā, kusalāvyākātā vedanā paṇitā. Kusalākusalā vedanā hinā, avyākātā vedanā paṇitā. Dukkhā vedanā hinā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā paṇitā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā hinā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa vedanā hinā, samāpannassa vedanā paṇitā. Sāsavā vedanā hinā, anāsavā vedanā paṇitā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā hinā paṇitā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā dūre?

Akusalā vedanā kusalāvyākātāhi³ vedanāhi dūre, kusalāvyākātā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya dūre. Kusalā vedanā akusalāvyākātāhi vedanāhi dūre, akusalāvyākātā vedanā kusalāya vedanāya dūre. Avyākātā vedanā⁴ kusalākusalāhi vedanāhi dūre, kusalākusalā vedanā avyākātāya vedanāya dūre. Dukkhā vedanā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya dūre. Sukhā vedanā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, dukkhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā⁵ sukhāya vedanāya dūre. Adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi dūre, sukhadukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya dūre. Asamāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya dūre, samāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya dūre. Sāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya dūre, anāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya dūre. Ayaṇ vuccati vedanā dūre.

Tattha katamā vedanā santike?

Akusalā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya santike, kusalā⁶ vedanā kusalāya vedanāya santike, avyākātā vedanā avyākātāya vedanāya santike. Dukkhā vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya santike, sukhā vedanā sukhāya vedanāya santike, adukkhamasukhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits.

² B: hinā paṇitā?

³ S^d: akusalāvyākātāhi.

⁴ S^d: avyākātāya vedanāya.

⁵ S^d dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanāhi.

⁶ S^d: akusalā.

santike. Asamāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya santike, samāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya santike. Sāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya santike, anāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya santike.

Ayaṃ vuccati vedanā santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana vedanaṃ upādāy' upādāya vedanā dūre santike datṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho?

Yā kāci saññā atītānāgata-paccuppannā ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇitā vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhāya abhisamjyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamā saññā atītā?

Yā saññā atītā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā uppajjitvā vigatā atītā atītaṅsena saṅga-hitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā gāṇasamphassajā saññā kāya-samphassajā saññā manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā atītā.

Tattha katamā saññā anāgatā?

Yā saññā ajatā abhūtā asaṅjātā anibbataṃ anabhinibbataṃ apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataṅsena saṅga-hitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe¹ . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā saññā paccuppannā?

Yā saññā jātā bhūtā saṅjātā nibbataṃ abhinibbataṃ pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannaṅsena saṅga-hitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā saññā ajjhataṃ?

Yā saññā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakā² pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā ajjhataṃ.

Tattha katamā saññā bahiddhā?

Yā saññā tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakā pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā bahiddhā.

¹ S^d and B. do not condense throughout these sections.

² So S^d.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā olārikā?

Paṭighasamphassajā saṇṇā olārikā, adhivacanasamphas-sajā saṇṇā sukhumā. Akusalā saṇṇā olārikā, kusalāvyākātā saṇṇā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā saṇṇā olārikā, avyākātā saṇṇā sukhumā. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṇṇā olārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṇṇā sukhumā. Sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṇṇā olārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṇṇā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saṇṇā olārikā, samāpannassa saṇṇā sukhumā. Sāsavā saṇṇā olārikā, anāsavā saṇṇā sukhumā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana saṇṇaṇ upādāy' upādāya saṇṇā olārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā hīnā?¹

Akusalā saṇṇā hīnā, kusalāvyākātā saṇṇā paṇitā. Kusalākusalā saṇṇā hīnā, avyākātā saṇṇā paṇitā. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṇṇā hīnā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṇṇā paṇitā. Sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṇṇā hīnā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṇṇā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa saṇṇā hīnā, samāpannassa saṇṇā paṇitā. Sāsavā saṇṇā hīnā, anāsavā saṇṇā paṇitā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana saṇṇaṇ upādāy' upādāya saṇṇā hīnā paṇitā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā dūre?

Akusalā saṇṇā kusalāvyākātāhi saṇṇāhi dūre, kusalāvyākātā saṇṇā akusalāya saṇṇāya dūre; kusalā saṇṇā akusalāvyākātāhi saṇṇāhi dūre, akusalāvyākātā saṇṇā kusalāya saṇṇāya dūre; avyākātā saṇṇā kusalākusalāhi saṇṇāhi dūre, kusalākusalā saṇṇā avyākātāya saṇṇāya dūre. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṇṇā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saṇṇāhi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṇṇā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saṇṇāya dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṇṇā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saṇṇāhi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṇṇā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saṇṇāya dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṇṇā sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saṇṇāhi dūre, sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṇṇā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saṇṇāya dūre. Asamāpannassa saṇṇā samāpannassa saṇṇāya dūre, samā-

¹ B: hīnā paṇitā?

pannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya dūre. Sāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya dūre, anāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya dūre. Ayaṃ vuccati saññā dūre.

Tattha katamā saññā santike?

Akusalā saññā akusalāya saññāya santike, kusalā saññā kusalāya saññāya santike, avyakatā saññā avyakatāya saññāya santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike,¹ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike. Asamāpannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya santike, samāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya santike. Sāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya santike, anāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya santike. Ayaṃ vuccati saññā santike.

Taṃ taṃ paṇa saññāṃ upādāy' upādāya saññā dūre santike dāṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ye² keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇitā vā ye dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhāṃ abhisamāyūhitvā abhisankhāpītva: ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā atītā?

Ye saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vigatā viparinatā atthangatā abbatthangatā uppajjitvā vigatā atītā atītaṃsena saṃgahitā — cakkhusamphassajā cetanā sotāsamphassajā cetanā ghāṇasamphassajā cetanā jivhāsamphassajā cetanā kāya-samphassajā cetanā manosamphassajā cetanā — ime vuccanti saṅkhārā atītā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā anāgatā?

Ye saṅkhārā ajātā abhūtā asaṅjātā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asanuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataṃsena saṃgahitā — cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā — ime vuccanti saṅkhārā anāgatā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā paccuppannā?

Ye saṅkhārā jātā bhūtā saṅjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppāpannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā pac-

¹ S^d: dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā (sic) sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya santike saññāya santike.

² S. III, 47; II, 253.

cuppannā paccuppannaṃsena saṃgahitā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṃkhārā paccuppannā.

Tattha katame saṃkhārā ajjhata?

Ye saṃkhārā tesaj tesaj sattānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakā paṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṃkhārā ajjhata.

Tattha katame saṃkhārā bahiddhā?

Ye saṃkhārā tesaj tesaj parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakā paṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṃkhārā bahiddhā.

Tattha katame saṃkhārā oḷārikā?

Akusalā saṃkhārā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākata saṃkhārā sukhumā; kusalākusalā saṃkhārā oḷārikā, avyākata saṃkhārā sukhumā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṃkhārā oḷārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṃkhārā sukhumā; sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṃkhārā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṃkhārā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saṃkhārā oḷārikā, samāpannassa saṃkhārā sukhumā. Sāsavā saṃkhārā oḷārikā, anāsavā saṃkhārā sukhumā.

Te te vā pana saṃkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṃkhārā oḷārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saṃkhārā hinā?¹

Akusalā saṃkhārā hinā, kusalāvyākata saṃkhārā paṇitā; kusalākusalā saṃkhārā hinā, avyākata saṃkhārā paṇitā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṃkhārā hinā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṃkhārā paṇitā; sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṃkhārā hinā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṃkhārā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa saṃkhārā hinā, samāpannassa saṃkhārā paṇitā. Sāsavā saṃkhārā hinā, anāsavā saṃkhārā paṇitā.

Te te vā pana saṃkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṃkhārā hinā paṇitā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saṃkhārā dūre?

Akusalā saṃkhārā kusalāvyākatehi saṃkhārehi dūre, kusalāvyākata saṃkhārā akusalehi saṃkhārehi dūre; kusalā saṃkhārā kusalāvyākatehi saṃkhārehi dūre; akusalāvyākata saṃkhārā kusalehi saṃkhārehi dūre;

¹ B: hinā paṇitā? (See p. 10.)

avyākataṃ saṅkhārā kusalākusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā avyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā samāpannassa saṅkhārehi dūre, samāpannassa saṅkhārā asamāpannassa saṅkhārehi dūre. Sāsavaṃ saṅkhārā anāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre; anāsavaṃ saṅkhārā sāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā dūre.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā santike?

Akusalā saṅkhārā akusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, kusalā saṅkhārā kusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, avyākataṃ saṅkhārā avyākataṇaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā asamāpannassa saṅkhārānaṃ santike; samāpannassa saṅkhārā samāpannassa saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Sāsavaṃ saṅkhārā sāsavaṇaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; anāsavaṃ saṅkhārā anāsavaṇaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā santike.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā dūre santike datṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Yaṃ¹ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, tad-ekajñaṃ abhisamuyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ atītaṃ?

¹ S. III, 47; II, 253.

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ viparīṇataṃ atthaṅgataṃ abbatthaṅgataṃ uppajjitvā vigataṃ atītaṃ atītaṃsena saṃgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghaṇavīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇam atītaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāgataṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṅgātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṃsena saṃgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅgātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ uṭṭhitaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena saṃgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajjhattaṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ pāṭipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ ajjhattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ bahiddhā?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ pāṭipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; kusalāvyākātā viññāṇā sukhumā; kusalākusala viññāṇā olārikā; avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā sukhumā. Sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā olārikā,¹ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ, samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ, anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ sukhumaṃ datṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ?²

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ, kusalāvyākātā viññāṇā

¹ So B. and K. S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ.

² B: hīnaṃ paṇītaṃ? (See p. 8.)

pañitā; kusalākusalā viññāṇā hīnā; avyakataṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.¹ Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā pañitā;² sukhadukkhaṃ vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā hīnā,³ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ pañitaṃ dattḥabbāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇā⁴ akusalā viññāṇā dūre, kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre; akusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇā kusalā viññāṇā dūre, avyakataṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalākusalehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalākusalā viññāṇā⁵ avyakataṃ viññāṇā dūre. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā⁶ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; sukhadukkhaṃ vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇā⁷ dūre, samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ asamāpannassa viññāṇā dūre. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāsavaṃ viññāṇā dūre; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāsavaṃ viññāṇā dūre. Idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ dūre.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ santike?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalassa viññāṇassa santike;

¹ S^d: akusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Kusalākusalā viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

² S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.

³ S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

⁴ S^d: kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁵ S^d: kusalākusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁶ S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁷ S^d has viññāṇaṃ altered to viññāṇā.

kusalāṇ viññāṇāṇ kusalassa viññāṇassa santike; avyākataṇ viññāṇam avyākatassa viññāṇassa santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ viññāṇāṇ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ viññāṇāṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ viññāṇāṇ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike. Asamāpannassa viññāṇāṇ asamāpannassa viññāṇassa santike; samāpannassa viññāṇāṇ samāpannassa viññāṇassa santike. Sāsavaṇ viññāṇāṇ sāsavassa viññāṇassa santike; anāsavaṇ viññāṇāṇ anāsavassa viññāṇassa santike. Iday vuccati viññāṇāṇ santike.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana viññāṇāṇ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇāṇ dūre santike daṭṭhabbaṇ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.¹

Pañcakkhandhā: rūpakkhando vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhando?

Ekavidhena² rūpakkhando: sabbāṇ rūpāṇ na hetu ahetukaṇ hetuvippayuttaṇ sappaccayaṇ saṅkhatāṇ rūpāṇ³ lokaṇ sāsavaṇ saṃyojanaṇ gathaniyaṇ oghaniyaṇ yoganiyaṇ nīvaraṇiyaṇ⁴ parāmaṭṭhaṇ upādāniyaṇ⁵ saṅkilesikaṇ avyākataṇ anārammaṇāṇ acetasikaṇ cittavippayuttaṇ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṇ asaṇ kiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikaṇ na savitakka-savicāraṇ na avitakka-vicāramattaṇ avitakka-avicāraṇ na pītisahagataṇ na suhasahagataṇ na upekkhāsahagataṇ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbaṇ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṇ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi⁶ neva sekhaṇ nāsekhaṇ parittaṇ kāmāvacaraṇ na rūpāvacaraṇ na arūpāvacaraṇ pariyāpannaṇ no apariyāpannaṇ aniyataṇ aniyānikaṇ uppannaṇ chahi viññāṇehi viññeyyaṇ aniccaṇ jarābhibhūtaṇ. Evaṇ ekavidhena rūpakkhando.

¹ So B. and S^d. K: °bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ.

² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 584, 595.

³ So B. and K. S^d:—sappaccayaṇ saṅkhatāṇ rūpiyaṇ. On rūpiyaṇ cf. *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 168, n. 4.

⁴ S^d: nīvaraṇiyaṇ.

⁵ S^d: upādāniyaṇ.

⁶ K: nevācayagāmināpacayagāmiṇ; so B. with °gāmi.

Duvidhena¹ rūpakkhando: atthi rūpaṃ upādā, atthi rūpaṃ no upādā.² Atthi rūpaṃ upādinnaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādinnaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ upādinnaupādāniyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādinnaupādāniyaṃ.³ Atthi rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ sappatighaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ appatighaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ indriyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ viññatti, atthi rūpaṃ na viññatti. Atthi rūpaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ cittasahabhu, atthi rūpaṃ na cittasahabhu.⁴ Atthi rūpaṃ cittaṇuparivatti, atthi rūpaṃ na cittaṇuparivatti. Atthi rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ sukhumaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ dūre, atthi rūpaṃ santike . . . pe.⁵ . . . Atthi rūpaṃ kabalīṅkāro āhāro, atthi rūpaṃ na kabalīṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ duvidhena rūpakkhando.⁶

Tividhena rūpakkhando: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādā; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādā, atthi no upādā.⁷ Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādinnaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādinnaupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādinnaupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinnaupādāniyaṃ . . . pe.⁸ . . . Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na kabalīṅkāro āhāro; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi kabalīṅkāro āhāro, atthi na kabalīṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ tividhena rūpakkhando.

Catubbidhena rūpakkhando: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinnaupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinnaupādāniyaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi appatighaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 585, 596 *fol.*

² K: anupādā (no upādā?). B: nupādā. S^d has only no upādā. Cf. Dh. S. § 585.

³ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here, and includes the elision given in the text. S^d and K: upādinno, as above.

⁴ K: °sahābhū. ⁵ For elided contents see Dh. S. § 585.

⁶ S^d adds:—Yathā rūpakkhando vibhattaṃ tathā idha vibhajitabbaṃ.

⁷ K: anupādā, and so below. B: nupādā. . . .

⁸ For elided portion see Dh. S. § 586.

appaṭighaṇ.¹ Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi olārikaṇ, atthi sukhumaṇ; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi olārikaṇ, atthi sukhumaṇ. Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike . . . pe . . . Diṭṭhaṇ suttaṇ mutaṇ viññataṇ rūpaṇ.² Evaṇ catubbidhena rūpak-khandho.

Pañcavidhena³ rūpakkhando: paṭhaviddhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu yaṇ ca rūpaṇ upādā. Evaṇ pañcavidhena rūpakkhando.

Chabbidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ sotavīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ ghanavīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ jivhāvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ kāyavīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ manovīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ chabbidhena rūpakkhando.

Sattavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . manodhātuvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ manovīññādhātuvīññeyaṇ⁴ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ sattavidhena rūpak-khandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyavīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sukhasamphassaṇ, atthi dukkhasamphassaṇ, manodhātuvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ manovīññādhātuvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando.

Navavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ ghanindriyaṇ jivhindriyaṇ kāyindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ purisindriyaṇ jivitindriyaṇ yaṇ ca rūpaṇ na indriyaṇ. Evaṇ navavidhena rūpakkhando.

Dasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaṇ . . . pe . . . jivitindriyaṇ na indriyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sappatighaṇ, atthi appaṭighaṇ. Evaṇ dasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhāyatanaṇ sotāyatanaṇ ghanāyatanaṇ jivhāyatanaṇ kāyāyatanaṇ rūpāyatanaṇ saddāyatanaṇ gandhāyatanaṇ rasāyatanaṇ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ yaṇ ca rūpaṇ anidassanaṇ appaṭighaṇ dhammāyatanaṇ pariyaṇnaṇ. Evaṇ ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ayaṇ vuccati rūpakkhando.⁵

RŪPAKKHANDHO NIṬṬHITO.

¹ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here. Dh. S. elides nothing (§ 587).

² K. puts rūpaṇ in brackets with '2.' Cf. Dh. S. § 587.

³ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 588 foll.

⁴ This is doubtless the right reading in Dh. S. § 590.

⁵ K. omits.

1.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sukhindriyaṃ, atthi dukkhindriyaṃ, atthi somanassindriyaṃ, atthi domanassindriyaṃ, atthi upekkhindriyaṃ.

Chabbidhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasaṃphassajā vedanā ghāṇasaṃphassajā vedanā jivhāsaṃphassajā vedanā kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā manosaṃphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ chabbidhena vedanākkhandho.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā manodhātusaṃphassajā vedanā manoviññāṇadhātusaṃphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā, atthi dukkhā, manodhātusaṃphassajā vedanā, manoviññāṇadhātusaṃphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Navavidhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā, manodhātusaṃphassajā vedanā, manoviññāṇadhātusaṃphassajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Dasavidhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā atthi dukkhā, manodhātusaṃphassajā vedanā manoviññāṇadhātusaṃphassajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

[The Ten Categories of the Vedanākkhandha are now repeated 27 times with the object of presenting in varying form the Twofold (duvidhena) and Threefold (tividhena) Categories. The Single Category and seven

last Categories (ekavidhena, catubbidhena, &c.) remain unchanged, the last seven being always elided under . . . pe . . . Only the varying Categories are given below.]

2.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo,²
 { neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;³

atthi { upādinnupādāniyo,
 { ;

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avicāro ;⁴

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanāya na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;

atthi { ācayagāmī,
 { apacayagāmī,
 { neva ācayagāmī na apacayagāmī ;⁵

atthi { sekho,
 { asekho,
 { neva sekho nāsekho ;

atthi { paritto,
 { mahaggato,
 { appamāṇo ;

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 987-1049.

² S^d has *avipāka* here only.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . after this down to *Evāṇ*, &c.

⁴ K : *avitakkāvicāro*.

⁵ B. and K : *nevācayagamīnāpacayagāmī*.

- atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamaññārammaṇo ;
- atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
pañito ;
- atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
- atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati ;
- atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādi ;
- atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
- atthi { atītārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
- atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhatabhiddho ;¹
- atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo ;
- . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

3.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

- atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko ;
- atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
- atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;

¹ So S^d and B. K : bahiddho (bahiddhā ?), atthi ajjhatabhiddho.

² S^d under Duvidhena vedanāk^a has only atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko. The text to p. 21 follows K.

- atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo ;
- atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,¹
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo ;
- atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto ;
- atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 { saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyo ;

So for oghaniyo, yoganiyo, nīvaraniyo.

- atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
 { aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { parāmāsasampayutto,
 { parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
 { parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { upādiṇṇo,
 { anupādiṇṇo ;
- atthi { upādāniyo,
 { anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { upādānasampayutto,
 { upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { saṃkilesiko,
 { asaṃkilesiko ;
- atthi { sankiliṭṭho,
 { asaṃkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 { kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṃkilesiko,
 { kilesavippayutta-asaṃkilesiko ;

So for dassanena pahātabbo, bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
dassanena and bhāvanāya pahātābbahetuko.

- atthi { savitakko,
 { avitakko ;
- atthi { savicāro,
 { avicāro ;

¹ K : sāsavavippayutta-sāsavo.

atthi { sappīṭiko,
 { appīṭiko ;
atthi { pītisahagato,
 { na pītisahagato ;
atthi { kāmāvacaro,
 { na kāmāvacaro ;

So for rūpāvacaro, and arūpāvacaro.

atthi { pariyāpanno,
 { apariyāpanno ;¹
atthi { niyyāniko,²
 { anīyyāniko ;
atthi { niyato,
 { aniyato ;
atthi { sa-uttaro,
 { anuttaro ;
atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.³

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.⁴

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :⁵

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

DUKAMŪLAKAJ.⁶

¹ S^d : na pariyāpanno *here only*.

² S^d : niyyāniko.

³ S^d : asaraṇo *here only*.

⁴ So S^d.

⁵ S^d and B : atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo,
atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ... pe ...
atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyo ... pe ... atthi ajjhattāram-
maṇo &c.

⁶ S^d : Dukamūlako niṭṭhito.

5.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

7.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :³

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ B and S^d : . . . atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvip-payutto. S^d only: Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo, atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipāka-dhammadhammo [pe is omitted]. Evaṃ, &c.

² B has an extra section: atthi na hetu sahetuko &c., as in 3, much condensed. Tividhena, as in 6.

³ K has . . . pe . . . inserted here. B repeats Tividhena of 2 (p. 16).

8.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.²TIKAMŪLAKAJ.³

9.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto.

¹ B. and S^d under 8 read the full Duvidhena categories except the first pair, as given under 3. For Tividhena S^d has only the first triplet, as given under 6, B. following K.

² S^d here continues with two extra variants in Duvidhena and Tividhena : — (8a) Duvidhena :—sahetuko, ahetuko. Tividhena :—full list, much condensed, except first triplet (cf. 2), beginning at vipāko. (8b) Duvidhena :—full list, much condensed, except the first pair (cf. 3), beginning with hetusampayutto. Tividhena :—last triplet only (cf. 8). There seemed insufficient justification for inserting these repetitions in the text.

³ S^d : Tikamūlakaṃ niṭṭhitaj.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *āc.*

11.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { upādinṇupādāniyo,
anupādinṇupādāniyo,
anupādinṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *āc.*

12.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *āc.*

13.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *āc.*

14.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
... pe ... Evañ, *cc.*

15.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
... pe ... Evan, *cc.*

16.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmī,
apacayagāmī,
nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī ;
... pe ... Evañ, *cc.*

17.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sañyojaniyo,
asañyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evañ, *cc.*

18.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sañyojanasampayutto,
sañyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamaṇo ;
... pe ... Evañ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṇṇyojanavippayutta-saṇṇyojaniyo,
saṇṇyojanavippayutta-asāṇṇyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamāṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evañ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
panito ;
... pe ... Evañ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
... pe ... Evañ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, *āc.*

23.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādi ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, *āc.*

24.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
oghavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, *āc.*

25.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atītārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, *āc.*

26.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
ayoganiyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
 { bahiddho,
 { ajjhatabahiddho ;
... pe ... Evañ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
 { yogavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evañ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

UBHATO VADḌHAKAJ.

1.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evañ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena vedanākkhandho :¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evañ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho ... pe ... ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho ... pe ... jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho ... pe ... kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho ... pe ... manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotasamphassajā vedanā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manosamphassajā vedanā. Evañ catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhu-

¹ B and S¹ here insert atthi vipāko ... pe ...

samphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ catuvisa-
tividhena vedanākkhandho.

Tiṇṣavidhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-
paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpā-
vacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasa-
mphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā
. . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāya-
samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā
vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro,
atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphas-
sajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā.
Evaṃ tiṇṣavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapac-
cayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi
avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi
arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā
. . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā jivhāsamphassa-
paccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . .
manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo,
atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi
rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cak-
khusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā
vedanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusam-
phassapaccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo,
atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo,
atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro,
atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . .
ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapac-
cayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . .
manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhat-

¹ B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

tārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno ; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ bāhuvīdhenā vedanākkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.¹

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho ? Ekavīdhenā saññākkhandho : phassasampayutto.

Duvidhenā saññākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ashetuko.

Tivīdhenā saññākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbīdhenā saññākkhandho : atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno.

Pañcavīdhenā saññākkhandho : atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbīdhenā saññākkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasamphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jīvhasamphassajā saññā, kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ chabbīdhenā saññākkhandho.

Sattavīdhenā saññākkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviññānādhātusamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ sattavīdhenā saññākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavīdhenā saññākkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā : atthi sukhāsahagatā, atthi dukkhāsahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviññānādhātusamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavīdhenā saññākkhandho.

Navavīdhenā saññākkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā manoviññānādhātusamphassajā saññā : atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākātā. Evaṃ navavīdhenā saññākkhandho.

Dasavīdhenā saññākkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā : atthi sukhāsahagatā, atthi dukkhāsahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviññānādhātusamphassajā saññā : atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākātā. Evaṃ dasavīdhenā saññākkhandho.

¹ S^d : Vedanākkhandho nīṭṭhito.

[These Ten Categories are repeated, as in the case of Vedanākkhandho, with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The only additional variant is the first triplet given below. The Ekavidhena, being unvarying, is here again omitted.]

2.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo ;
 { neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;

. . . pe¹ . . .

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evay dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto ;

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahetuko ;

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro ;

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo ;

atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo ;

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto ;

¹ So S^d down to Evay. . . . K gives the text in full as for Vedanākkhandho (2). B gives only first triplet.

² S^d and B insert another series (2a) before 3, giving under Duvidhena only the pair atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko (as in 2), and under Tividhena the full Tikaṇ, abbreviated, starting from atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
 atthi saṃyojaniyo . . .
 atthi ganthaniyo . . .
 atthi oghaniyo . . .
 atthi yoganiyo . . .
 atthi nīvaraniyo . . .
 atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
 { aparāmaṭṭho ;
 atthi { upādiṇṇo,
 { anupādiṇṇo ;
 atthi { upādāniyo,
 { anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { upādānasampayutto,
 { upādānavippayutto ;
 atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { saṃkilesiko,
 { asaṃkilesiko ;
 atthi { saṃkiliṭṭho,
 { asaṃkiliṭṭho ;
 atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 { kilesavippayutto ;
 atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṃkilesiko,
 { kilesavippayutta-asaṃkilesiko ;
 atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { na dassanena pahātabbo ;
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
 atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi { savitakko,
 { avitakko ;
 atthi { savicāro,
 { avicāro ;
 atthi { sappitiko,
 { appitiko ;
 atthi { pītisahagato,
 { na pītisahagato ;
 atthi sukhasahagato . . .
 atthi upekhāsahagato . . .
 atthi kāmāvacaro . . .
 atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi arūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi { pariyāpanno,
 { apariyāpanno ;

atthi niyyāniko . . .

atthi niyato . . .

atthi { sa-uttaro,
 { anuttaro ;

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,¹
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :²

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

DUKAMŪLAKAJ.³

5.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d and B have here again atthi vipāko, &c., and full Tikaj somewhat abbreviated. See under vedanākkhandho (2, 3).

² K inserts . . . pe . . . here, though not in vedanākkhandho (4). S^d and B begin with atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, giving the full Tikaj abbreviated. S^d adds: Yathā kusallatike vitthāro evaṃ sabbe pi tikā vitthāretabbā.

³ S^d adds niṭṭhitaj.

6.

Duvidhena¹ saññākkhandho :atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyakato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

7.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.Tividhena saññākkhandho :³atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

8.⁴Duvidhena saññākkhandho :⁵atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

¹ B and S^d, for 6, read . . . duvidhena . . . atthi hetu-sampayutto . . . vippayutto. B adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo. S^d: Tividhena . . . atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . B: Tividhena as in text.

² S^d has the full Dukay (from na hetu sahetuko), abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, atthi kusalo . . . with . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

³ K here inserts . . . pe . . . B here follows 2 (p. 29).

⁴ S^d has here again an extra series (7a), giving under Duvidhena . . . atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko only, and, under Tividhena, atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . with the remainder of Tikaṇ, abbreviated. Under 8 S^d has: Duvidhena . . . atthi hetusampayutto . . . and full Dukay, abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, the same as in the text (8).

⁵ K inserts . . . pe . . . B: atthi hetusampayutto . . . vippayutto . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.
 TIKAMŪLAKAṬṬA.¹

9.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.
 Tividhena saññākkhandho :
 atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto.
 Tividhena saññākkhandho :
 atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahetuko.
 Tividhena saññākkhandho :
 atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo,
 { neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṃ*.

12.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
 } lokuttaro.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 } anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 } kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 } asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
 } anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 } avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avitakko ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 } āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { pītisahagato,
 } sukhāsahagato,
 { upekhāsahagato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

16.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

17.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmī,
 { apacayagāmī,
 { nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī.¹
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 { saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyo.

¹ K : neva ācayagāmī nāpacayagāmī. B : neva ācayagāmināpacayagāmī.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
 { asekho,
 { neva sekho nāsekho ;
 . . . pe Evaṃ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
 { aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
 { mahaggato,
 { appamaṇo ;
 . . . pe Evaṃ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
 { ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
 { mahaggatārammaṇo,
 { appamaṇārammaṇo ;
 . . . pe Evaṃ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
 { ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hīno,
 { majjhimo,
 { paṇīto ;
 . . . pe Evaṃ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
 { anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
 { sammattaniyato,
 { aniyato;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
 { oghavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
 { maggahetuko,
 { maggādhīpati;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 { oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
 { anuppanno,
 { uppādī;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
 { ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atīto,
 { anāgato,
 { paccuppanno;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
 { yogavippayutto.

Catuvīsativīdhenā saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasamphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jivhāsamphassajā saññā kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsativīdhenā saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsativīdhenā saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsativīdhenā saññākkhandho.

Tiṇṇasaviḍḍhenā saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ tiṇṇasaviḍḍhenā saññākkhandho.

Bahuvīdhenā saññākkhandho²: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi

S^d inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts first of these triplets only.

² S^d omits this paragraph.

kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho:¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho² atthi ajjhataṭṭhammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-paccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhataṭṭhammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saññā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.³

1

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ekavīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: citta-sampayutto.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.

Tiavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi sukhindriya-sampayutto, atthi dukkhindriya-sampayutto, atthi somanassindriya-sampayutto, atthi domanassindriya-sampayutto, atthi upekkhindriya-sampayutto.

Chabbidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, sotasaṃphassajā cetanā, ghāṇasaṃphassajā cetanā, jivhāsaṃphassajā cetanā, kāyasaṃphassajā cetanā, manosaṃphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ chabbidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Sattavīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassajā cetanā, manod-

¹ S^d gives only this version of bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

² S^d inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B. inserts only the first of these triplets.

³ S^d adds Saññākkhandho niṭṭhito.

hātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ sattavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho.

Atthavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā atthi sukkasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ atthavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho.

Navavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho.

Dasavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā, atthi sukkasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā; manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho.

[The Categories are now repeated as in the foregoing Khandhā with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The omitted Categories Ekavidhena, &c., are to be read as set forth under Section 1.]

2.

Duvidhena saṃkhārakkhandho:

atthi { hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṃkhārakkhandho:

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto;
. . . pe¹ . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saṃkhārakkhandho:

atthi { sahetuko,
asahetuko;

¹ So S^d. B. and K give the full Tikaṃ.

² S^d has another series inserted here; under Duvidhena: atthi hetu . . . na hetu; under Tividhena, full Tikaṃ abbreviated, beginning atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi {hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi {hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ;
- atthi {hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu ;
- atthi {na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.
- atthi {lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
- atthi {kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;
- atthi {āsavo,
no āsavo ;
- atthi {sāsavo,
anāsavo ;
- atthi {āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi {āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi {āsavo ceva āsasampayutto ca,
āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi {āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi {saṃyojanaṃ,
no saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi {saṃyojaniyo,
asaṃyojaniyo ;
- atthi {saṃyojanasampayutto,
saṃyojanavippayutto ;
- atthi {saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca,
saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi {saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca,
saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi {saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyo ;
- atthi {gantho,
no gantho ;
- atthi {ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo ;
- atthi {ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto ;
- atthi {gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca,
ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ;
- atthi {gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca,
ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ;

- atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
 { ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo ;
- atthi { oggho,
 { no oggho ;
- atthi { oghaniyo,
 { anoghaniyo ;
- atthi { oghasampayutto,
 { oghavippayutto ;
- atthi { oggho ceva oghaniyo ca,
 { oghaniyo ceva no ca oggho ;
- atthi { oggho ceva oghasampayutto ca,
 { oghasampayutto ceva no ca oggho ;
- atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 { oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo ;
- atthi { yogo,
 { no yogo ;
- atthi { yoganiyo,
 { ayoganiyo ;
- atthi { yogasampayutto,
 { yogavippayutto ;
- atthi { yogo ceva yoganiyo ca,
 { yoganiyo ceva no ca yogo ;
- atthi { yogo ceva yogasampayutto ca,
 { yogasampayutto ceva no ca yogo ;
- atthi { yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
 { yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇaṇ,
 { no nīvaraṇaṇ ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇiyo,
 { anīvaraṇiyo ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇasampayutto,
 { nīvaraṇavippayutto ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca,
 { nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca,
 { nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo,
 { nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyo ;
- atthi { parāmāso,
 { no parāmāso ;
- atthi { parāmattho,
 { aparāmattho ;
- atthi { parāmāsasampayutto,
 { parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmāso ceva parāmattho ca,
 { parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso ;

- atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
{ parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { upādiṇṇo,
{ anupādiṇṇo ;
- atthi { upādānaṃ,
{ no upādānaṃ ;
- atthi { upādāniyo,
{ anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { upādānasampayutto,
{ upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca,
{ upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi { upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ca,
{ upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
{ upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { kilesa,
{ no kilesa ;
- atthi { saṃkilesiko,
{ asaṃkilesiko ;
- atthi { saṃkiliṭṭho,
{ asaṃkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi { kilesasampayutto,
{ kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesa ceva saṃkilesiko ca,
{ saṃkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi { kilesa ceva saṃkiliṭṭho ca,
{ saṃkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi { kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca,
{ kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi { kilesavippayuttasaṃkilesiko,
{ kilesavippayutta-asāṃkilesiko ;
- atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
{ na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
{ na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
- atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
{ na dassanena pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
{ na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi { savitakko,
{ avitakko ;
- atthi { savicāro,
{ avicāro ;
- atthi { sappīṭiko,
{ appīṭiko ;

- atthi { pītisahagato,
na pītisahagato ;
atthi { sukkasahagato,
na sukkasahagato ;
atthi { upekkhāsahagato,
na upekkhāsahagato ;
atthi { kāmāvacaro,
na kāmāvacaro ;
atthi { rūpāvacaro,
na rūpāvacaro ;
atthi { arūpāvacaro,
na arūpāvacaro ;
atthi { pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;
atthi { niyyāniko,
aniyyāniko ;
atthi { niyato,
aniyato ;
atthi { sa-uttaro,¹
anuttaro ;
atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.²

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

- atthi { kusalo,
ākusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

- atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

- atthi³ { ajjhataṇṇammanā,
bahiddhārammanā,
ajjhatabhiddhārammanā.

... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

DUKAMŪLAKAJ.⁴

¹ K : uttaro.

² K : asaraṇo.

³ B. and S^d give the full Tikaj, abbreviated, beginning atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

⁴ S^d adds niṭṭhitaj, and always.

5.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu,
 na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

 { kusalo,
atthi { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi¹ { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

 { kusalo,
atthi { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

7.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi² { hetu,
 { na hetu,

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

 { ajjhattārammaṇo,
atthi { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.8.³

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

 { ajjhattārammaṇo,
atthi { bahiddhārammaṇo.
 { ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkharakkhandho.

TIKAMŪLAKAJ.

¹ S^d: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.² S^d gives abbreviated form of full Tikaj beginning atthi hetusampayutto. . . .³ S^d omits this section.

9.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {kusalo,
akusalo,
{avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
{adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
{neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

12.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
sahetuko ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
{anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
(hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
atthi - asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
(asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (na hetu sahetuko,
(na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(savitakka-savicāro,
atthi - avitakka-vicāramatto,
(avitakka-avicāro;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (lokiyo,
(lokuttaro.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(pītisahagato,
atthi - sukkasahagato,
(upekhāsahagato;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

16.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (kenaci viññeyyo,
(kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(dassanena pahātabbo,
atthi - bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
(neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

17.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sāsavō,
 } anāsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ācāyagāmī,
 } apacāyagāmī,
 { nevācāyagāmī na apacāyagāmī ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 } āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
 } asekho,
 { neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavo ceva sāsavō ca,
 } sāsavō ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
 } mahaggato,
 { appamāṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca,
 } āsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
 } mahaggatārammaṇo,
 { appamāṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
(āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho

(hīno,
atthi - majjhimo,
(paṇīto ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi (saṃyojanaṃ,
(no saṃyojanaṃ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(micchattaniyato,
atthi - sammattaniyato,
(aniyato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi (saṃyojaniyo,
(asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(maggārammaṇo,
atthi - maggahetuko,
(maggādhipatī ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (saṃyojanasampayutto,
(saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(uppanno,
atthi - anuppanno,
(uppādī ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca,
(saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ).

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(atīto,
atthi anāgato,
(paccuppanno;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca,
(saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ).

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(atītārammaṇo,
atthi anāgatārammaṇo,
(paccuppannārammaṇo;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
(saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo).

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(ajjhatto,
atthi bahiddho,
(ajjhatabhiddho;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

28.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (gantho,
(no gantho.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(ajjhataṃmaṇo,
atthi bahiddhārammaṇo,
(ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

UBHATO VADDHAKAJ.¹

¹ S^d: ubhato-vaddhanakaj nitthitaj.

Sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evañ sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabhiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evañ sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo atthi avyākato ; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evañ catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo ; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo ; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evañ catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tiṣṣavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno ; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā

¹ S^d and B insert beginning of full Tikay : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² S^d inserts atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts only atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .

. . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāya-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassa-jā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ tiṇṣavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपariyāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhā-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhenasaṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .,¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपariyāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāya-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.²

1.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Ekavidhena viññāṇakkhandho: phassasampayutto.

¹ S^d inserts atthi vipāko.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandho niṭṭhito.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena viññāṇakkhandho : atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : atthi sukhindriya-sampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekkhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sota-viññāṇaṃ ghānaviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ kāyaviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ. Evaṃ chabbidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Evaṃ sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ : atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Navavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

[*These Ten Categories are now repeated, as in the case of foregoing Khandhā. Only the varying factors—Duvidhena, Tividhena—are given. The others are to be understood as set forth under Section 1.*]

2.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi (sahetuko,
(ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

(sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
atthi (dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
(adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;

atthi { vipāko,
 vipākadhammadhammo,
 (neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
 . . . pe . . .
 atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 (ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.¹
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :³

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 hetuvippayutto ;
 atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 na hetu ahetuko ;
 atthi { lokiyo,
 lokuttaro ;
 atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 kenaci na viññeyyo ;
 atthi { sāsavo,
 anāsavo ;
 atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 āsavavippayutto ;
 atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
 atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 asaṃyojaniyo ;
 atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 saṃyojanavippayutto ;
 atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyo ;
 atthi ganthaniyo . . .
 atthi oghaniyo . . .
 atthi yoganiyo . . .
 atthi nīvaraniyo . . .

¹ So S^d, which, however, omits the first triplet. K. and B. give full Tikāṇ.

² S^d gives here an additional series; under Duvidhena only sahetuko, ahetuko; under Tividhena: . . . vipāko . . . pe . . . ajjhattārammaṇo . . .

³ Much abbreviated in S^d.

- atthi (parāmatṭho,
(aparāmatṭho ;
- atthi (parāmāśasampayutto,
(parāmāśavippayutto ;
- atthi (parāmāśavippayutta-parāmatṭho,
(parāmāśavippayutta-aparāmatṭho ;
- atthi (upādinno,
(anupādinno ;
- atthi (upādānasampayutto,
(upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi (upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
(upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi (saṅkilesiko,
(asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi (saṅkiliṭṭho,
(asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi (kilesasampayutto,
(kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi (kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
(kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi (dassanena pahātabbo,
(na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
- atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
- atthi (savitakko,
(avitakko ;
- atthi saviṇṇa . . .
- atthi sappīṭiko . . .
- atthi (pītisahagato,
(na pītisahagato ;
- atthi sukkasahagato . . .
- atthi upekkhasahagato . . .
- atthi (kāmaṇḍaḥ,
(na kāmaṇḍaḥ ;
- atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
- atthi arūpāvacaro . . .
- atthi (pariyāpanno,
(apariyāpanno ;
- atthi nīyyāniko . . .
- atthi nīyato . . .
- atthi sa-uttaro . . .
- atthi saraṇo . . .

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato.
... pe ... Evañ, *āc.*

4.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evañ, *āc.*

DUKAMŪLAKAJ.

5.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evañ, *āc.*

6.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evañ, *āc.*

¹ S^d and B. give first and last triplets of full Tikaj :
sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

² S^d has instead hetusampayutto, hetuvippayutto.
B. follows S^d, but adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . .

7.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi {sahetuko,
 {ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

 {ajjhattārammaṇo,
atthi - bahiddhārammaṇo,
 {ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

8.³

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :⁴

atthi {saraṇo,
 {araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

 {ajjhattārammaṇo,
atthi - bahiddhārammaṇo,
 {ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

TIKAMŪLAKAJ.

9.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {sahetuko,
 {ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

 {kusalo,
atthi - akusalo,
 {avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d has instead na hetu sahetuko, and full Dukaṇ greatly abbreviated.

² S^d as in Section 6. B. inserts : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ... atthi vipāko ... pe ...

³ S^d gives an additional series ; under Duvidhena : ... sahetuko, ahetuko ; under Tividhena, first and last terms (sukhāya vedanāya, &c.) of full Tikaj.

⁴ S^d : na hetu sahetuko, and abbreviated Dukaṇ. B. inserts : atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvippayutto ; ... pe ...

10.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi (hetusampayutto,
(hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

(sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
atthi (dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.
(adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto :
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi (na hetu sahetuko,¹
(na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

(vipāko,
atthi (vipākadhammadhammo,
(neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

12.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi (lokiyo,
(lokuttaro.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

(upādinnupādāniyo,
atthi (anupādinnupādāniyo,
(anupādinn'anupādāniyo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

NOTE.—Yathā saññākkhandhassa Ubhatovaddhanakaj
evaṃ viññāṇakkhandhassa vitthāretabbaj³

UBHATO VADDHAKAJ.

¹ S^d has instead atthi nīvaraṇiyo. . . .

² S^d has instead atthi ajjhāttārammaṇo. . . .

³ So S^d. K. and B. give full text as for saññākkhandho,
pp. 34 foll.

Sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhattabahiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṇ. Evay catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi² ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatta-bahiddhārammaṇo : sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṇ. Evay catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Tiṇṣavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arupāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arupāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhu-

¹ S^d and B : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo . . .

² S^d and B. insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Evaṃ tiṃsavid-
hena viññāṇakkhandho.

Bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassa-
paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyakato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi
arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरिपान्नो; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā
. . . ghaṇasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . jivhāsaṃphassa-paccayā
. . . kāyasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . manosaṃphassa-paccayā
viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyā-
kato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāva-
caro, atthi अपरिपान्नो; cakkhuvinnāṇaṃ . . . पे . . .
manovinnāṇaṃ. Evaṃ bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuviddhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . gñānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhuvīññāṇay . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇay. Evaṃ bahuviddhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Ayaṇ vuccati viññānakkhando.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANTYAH).²

Pañcakkhandhā : — rūpakkhandho, vedanākkhandho, saññākkhandho, saṅkhārakkhandho, viññāṇakkhandho.

Pañcannagā khandhānagā kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata,³ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

¹ S^d: atthi sukhāya vedanaya sampayutto . . . pe . . .
atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . , *acc.* B., *as* S^d, *but omitting*
atthi vipāko . . .

² So K. and B. S^d: Viññāṇakkhandho nitthito. Abhidhammabhājanīyaṃ nitthitaṃ.

³ In K. and B. . . . pe . . . begins here, the following question being omitted.

Rūpakkhando avyākato; cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata. Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, ādukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi; tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Rūpakkhando neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo; cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Rūpakkhando siyā upādinnupādāniyo siyā anupādinnupādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā.¹ Rūpakkhando asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Rūpakkhando avitakka-avicāro; tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakka-vicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro, siyā na vattabbo savitakka-savicāro² ti pi avitakka-vicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo pītisahagato ti pi sukkhasahagato ti pi upekkhasahagato ti pi; vedanākkhandho siyā pītisahagato na sukkhasahagato na upekkhasahagato siyā na vattabbo pītisahagato ti. Tayo khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukkhasahagatā siyā upekkhasahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukkhasahagatā ti pi upekkhasahagatā ti pi. Rūpakkhando neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhando neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando neva ācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi; cattāro khandhā siyā ācāyagāmino siyā apacāyagāmino siyā neva ācāyagāmino na apacāyagāmino. Rūpakkhando neva sekho nāsekho; cattāro khandhā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā. Rūpakkhando paritto; cattāro khandhā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā

¹ K: anupādinnānupādāniyā.

² S^d has savicāro only.

ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi. Rūpakkhando majjhimo; cattāro khandhā siyā hinā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇīta. Rūpakkhando aniyato; cattāro khandhā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattaḥ maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḥ atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhata - bahiddhā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā ajjhataārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhata - bahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḥ ajjhataārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhata - bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi. Cattāro khandhā anidassana - appaṭigho; rūpakkhando siyā sanidassana - sappaṭigho siyā anidassana - sappaṭigho.

Cattāro khandhā na hetū;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu siyā na hetu. Rūpakkhando ahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Rūpakkhando hetuvippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattaḥ hetu ceva sahetuko cāti² pi, sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi;³ tayo khandhā na vattaḥ hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattaḥ sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti pi;³ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu ceva sahetuko ca, siyā sahetuko ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattaḥ hetu ceva sahetuko cāti pi sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi.³ Rūpakkhando na vattaḥ hetu ceva hetusampayutto cāti pi, hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi;³ tayo khandhā na vattaḥ hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattaḥ hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetū ceva hetusampayutto ca, siyā hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattaḥ hetu ceva hetusampayutto cāti pi hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi. Rūpakkhando na⁵ hetu

¹ S^d *never has* hetū.

² S^d *and B. omit* ca before ti *and* ti pi *always*.

³ S^d: hetu ti pi.

⁴ S^d: hetu.

⁵ S^d *has* na ca.

ahetuko ; tayo khandhā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā na hetu sahetuko siyā na hetu ahetuko siyā na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.

Sappaccayā. Saṅkhatā. Cattāro khandhā anidassanā ; rūpakkkhandho siyā sanidassano siyā anidassano. Cattāro khandhā appatighā ; rūpakkkhandho siyā sappatigho siyā appatigho. Rūpakkkhandho rūpaṇ ; cattāro khandhā arūpā. Rūpakkkhandho lokiyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Cattāro khandhā no āsavā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo.¹ Rūpakkkhandho sāsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Rūpakkkhandho āsavavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo āsavo ceva sāsavo cāti,² sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti,² siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva sāsavo ca, siyā sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva sāsavo cāti pi sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca, siyā āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi, āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho āsavavippayutta-sāsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no saṃyojanā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanaṇ siyā no saṃyojanaṇ. Rūpakkkhandho saṃyojaniyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Rūpakkkhandho saṃyojanavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo saṃyojanaṇ ceva saṃyojaniyo cāti, saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanaṇ ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyā

¹ S^d : siyā no āsavo siyā no anāsavo.

² S^d and B. : ti only.

ceva no ca saṃyojanā, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca, siyā saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanañ, siyā na vattabbo saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyo cāti pi saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanañ, siyā na vattabbo saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no ganthā: saṃkhārakkhandho siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Rūpakkkhandho ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Rūpakkkhandho ganthavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca, siyā ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti pi, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti, siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca, siyā ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā, siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . .

Cattāro khandhā no nīvaraṇā;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇaṇ siyā no nīvaraṇaṇ. Rūpakkhando nīvaraṇiyo, cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇiyā siyā anīvaraṇiyā; rūpakkhando nīvaraṇavippayutto, cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo cāti, nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti, siyā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca, siyā nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ, siyā na vattabbo nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo cāti pi nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cā ti, siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca, siyā nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ, siyā na vattabbo nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Rūpakkhando nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo; cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā, siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no parāmāsā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāso siyo no parāmāso. Rūpakkhando parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Rūpakkhando parāmāsavippayutto; tayo khandhā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāsasampayutto siyā parāmāsavippayutto siyā na vattabbo parāmāsasampayutto ti pi parāmāsavippayutto ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo parāmāso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso; tayo khandhā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā, siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāso ceva parāmattho ca, siyā parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbo parāmāso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Rūpakkhando parāmāsavippayutta-parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippa-

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to the next paragraph.

yutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā sarammaṇā. Cattāro khandhā no cittā; viññāpakkhando cittaṃ.¹ Tayo khandhā cetasikā; dve khandhā acetasikā. Tayo khandhā cittasampayuttā; rūpakkhando cittavippayutto; viññāpakkhando na vattabbo cittena sampayutto ti pi cittena vippayutto ti pi. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭhā: rūpakkhando citta-visaṃsaṭṭho; viññāpakkhando na vattabbo cittena saṃsaṭṭho ti pi cittena visaṃsaṭṭho ti pi. Tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānā; viññāpakkhando no citta-samuṭṭhāno; rūpakkhando siyā citta-samuṭṭhāno siyā no citta-samuṭṭhāno. Tayo khandhā citta-sahabhūno; viññāpakkhando no citta-sahabhū; rūpakkhando citta-sahabhū siyā no citta-sahabhū. Tayo khandhā citta-nuparivattino; viññāpakkhando no citta-nuparivatti. rūpakkhando siyā citta-nuparivatti siyā no citta-nuparivatti. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūno; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūno. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā-nuparivattino; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā-nuparivattino.

Tayo khandhā bahirā: viññāpakkhando ajjhattiko;² rūpakkhando siyā ajjhattiko, siyā bahiro. Cattāro khandhā no upādā;³ rūpakkhando siyā upādā siyā no upādā, siyā upādāṇo siyā anupādāṇo.

Cattāro khandhā no upādānā; samkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Rūpakkhando upādāniyo: cattāro khandhā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Rūpakkhando upādānavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo cāti. upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti, siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā, siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti; samkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca, siyā upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo cāti pi, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasam-

¹ S^d and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

² S^d and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

³ K: nupādā and nupādānā always.

payutto cāti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti, siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ca, siyā upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando upādānavippayutta - upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā, siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no kilesā: saṃkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa; rūpakkhando saṃkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃkilesikā siyā asaṃkilesikā; rūpakkhando asaṃkiliṭṭho; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṃkiliṭṭhā; rūpakkhando kilesavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṃkilesiko cāti, saṃkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṃkilesikā cāti, siyā saṃkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṃkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva saṃkilesiko ca, siyā saṃkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṃkilesiko cāti pi, saṃkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṃkiliṭṭho cāti pi saṃkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṃkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṃkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṃkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva saṃkiliṭṭho ca, siyā saṃkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṃkiliṭṭho cāti pi, saṃkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi, kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, siyā kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkhando kilesavippayutta-saṃkilesiko;¹ cattāro khandhā siyā kilesa-

¹ S^d: kilesasampayutta-saṃkilesiko

vippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ti pi.

Rūpakkkhandho na dassanena pahātabbo ; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Rūpakkkhandho na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkkhandho na dassanena pahātabbahetuko ; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkkhandho na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkkhandho avitakko ; cattāro khandhā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Rūpakkkhandho avicāro ; cattāro khandhā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Rūpakkkhandho appitiko ; cattāro khandhā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Rūpakkkhandho na pītisahagato ; cattāro khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dve khandhā na sukkhasahagatā ; tayo khandhā siyā sukkhasahagatā siyā na sukkhasahagatā. Dve khandhā na upekkhāsahagatā ; tayo khandhā siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā. Rūpakkkhandho kāmāvacaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Rūpakkkhandho na rūpāvacaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Rūpakkkhandho na arūpāvacaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Rūpakkkhandho pariyāpanno ; cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā. Rūpakkkhandho anīyyāniko ; cattāro khandhā siyā niyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā. Rūpakkkhandho aniyato ; cattāro khandhā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkkhandho sa-uttaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Rūpakkkhandho araṇo ; cattāro khandhā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṬṬHĀ.¹

KHANDHAVIBHAṆṬO PĀTHAMO SAMATTO.²

¹ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṭṭhā*.

² K. and B. omit *pāthamo*. B. and S^d omit *samatto*, B. substituting *niṭṭhito*.

II

ĀYATANAVIBHAṆṬO

DVĀDASĀYATANĀNI : cakkhāyatanaṇṇ rūpāyatanaṇṇ, sotāyatanaṇṇ saddāyatanaṇṇ, ghāṇāyatanaṇṇ gandhāyatanaṇṇ, jivhāyatanaṇṇ rasāyatanaṇṇ, kāyāyatanaṇṇ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇṇ, manāyatanaṇṇ dhammāyatanaṇṇ.

Cakkhuṇṇ aniccaṇṇ dukkhaṇṇ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ ; rūpā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; sotaṇṇ aniccaṇṇ dukkhaṇṇ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ : saddā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā : ghāṇāṇṇ aniccaṇṇ dukkhaṇṇ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ ; gandhā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; jivhā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā : rasā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; kāyo anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo : phoṭṭhabbā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā : maṇo anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo ; dhammā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṇṇ.¹

Dvādasāyatanaṇi :

cakkhāyatanaṇṇ	rūpāyatanaṇṇ
sotāyatanaṇṇ	saddāyatanaṇṇ
ghāṇāyatanaṇṇ	gandhāyatanaṇṇ
jivhāyatanaṇṇ	rasāyatanaṇṇ
kāyāyatanaṇṇ	phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇṇ
manāyatanaṇṇ	dhammāyatanaṇṇ.

Tattha katamaṇṇ cakkhāyatanaṇṇ ?

Yaṇṇ cakkhuṇṇ catunnaṇṇ mahābhūtānaṇṇ upādāya pasādo² attabhāvo pariyaṇṇanno anidassano sappatigho : — yena

¹ So K. also.

² K. *elides the rest of this paragraph.* See Dh. S. § 597.

cakkhunā anidassanena sappatighena rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ sappatighaṃ passi vā passati vā passissati vā passe vā—
cakkhuṃ p'etaṃ, cakkhāyatanāṃ p'etaṃ, cakkhudhātu p'esa,
cakkhundriyaṃ p'etaṃ, loka p'eso, dvārā p'esa, samuddo
p'eso, paṇḍaraṃ p'etaṃ, khettaṃ p'etaṃ, vatthuaṃ p'etaṃ,
nettaṃ p'etaṃ, nāyanaṃ p'etaṃ, orimaṃ tiraṃ p'etaṃ, suñño
gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati cakkhāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sotāyatanāṃ¹ . . . ghāṇāyatanāṃ . . .
jivhāyatanāṃ . . . kāyāyatanāṃ ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . .
pe² . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati kāyāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manāyatanāṃ ?

Ekavidhena manāyatanāṃ : phassasampayutto. Dui-
dhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi sahetukaṃ, atthi ahetukaṃ.
Tividhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi kusalaṃ, atthi akusalaṃ,
atthi avyākataṃ.³ Catubbidhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi
kāmaṇācāraṃ, atthi rūpāvacaraṃ, atthi arūpāvacaraṃ, atthi
apariyāpannaṃ. Pañcavidhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi suk-
hindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi dukkhindriyasampayuttaṃ,
atthi somanassindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi domanassindriya-
sampayuttaṃ, atthi upekkhindriyasampayuttaṃ. Chabbhi-
dhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
manoviññāṇaṃ. Sattavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhuviñ-
ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññā-
ṇadhātu. Atthavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ
. . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi
dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu. Nava-
vidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
kāyaviññāṇaṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi
kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ, *īc*. Das-
avidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasaha-
gataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi
akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena manāyatanāṃ.⁴

¹ See Dh. S. §§ 601, 605, 609 for full answers. S^d and
B. give them in full. K. as above.

² See Dh. S. § 613.

³ K. has here . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena manā-
yatanāṃ.

⁴ B. continues: Ekavidhena manāyatanāṃ : phassasam-
payuttaṃ. Duvidhena and Tividhena, as on p. 54 § 2
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahuvividhena manāyatanāṃ. Idaṃ
vuccati manāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṇṇaṃ rūpāyatanāṇaṃ?

Yaṇṇaṃ rūpaṇṇaṃ catunnaṇṇaṃ mahābhūtānaṇṇaṃ upādāya vaṇṇa-nibhā . . . pe¹ . . . rūpadhātu p'esaḥ : idaṇṇaṃ vuccati rūpāyatanāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṇṇaṃ saddāyatanāṇaṃ . . . gandhāyatanāṇaṃ . . . rasāyatanāṇaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ?²

Paṭhavidhātu³ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbādhātu p'esaḥ : idaṇṇaṃ vuccati phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṇṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho, yaṇṇaṃ ca rūpaṇṇaṃ anidassanaṇṇaṃ appaṭighaṇṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ pariyāpannaṇṇaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phassasampayutto.⁴ Duvidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ashetuko. Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . Evaṇṇaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . Evaṇṇaṃ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho. Ayaṇṇaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho? Ekavidhena saññākkhandho : phassasampayutto . . . pe⁵ . . . Evaṇṇaṃ bahuvidhena saññākkhandho. Ayaṇṇaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho? Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cittasampayutto . . . pe.⁶ . . . Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi sahetu, atthi na hetu. Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . Evaṇṇaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho . . . pe . . . Evaṇṇaṃ bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṇṇaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṇṇaṃ rūpaṇṇaṃ anidassanaṇṇaṃ appaṭighaṇṇaṃ dhammāyatanapariyāpannaṇṇaṃ?

Itthindriyaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro :⁷ idaṇṇaṃ vuccati rūpaṇṇaṃ anidassanaṇṇaṃ appaṭighaṇṇaṃ dhammāyatana-pariyāpannaṇṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhatā⁸ dhātu?

¹ So K. S^d and B. give each reply in full, as in Dh. S. §§ 617, 621, 625, 629.

² See Dh. S. § 648.

³ B : pathavī°.

⁴ K. begins its pe here.

⁵ K. omits to Evaṇṇaṃ bahuvidhena. . . .

⁶ S^d elides as in the preceding reply.

⁷ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 660 with 596.

⁸ B : asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo : ayaṃ vuccati asaṅkhatā¹ dhātu.

Idaṃ vuccati dhammāyatanaj.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAJ.²

Dvādasāyatanāni ; cakkhāyatanaj rūpāyatanaj . . . pe . . . manāyatanaj dhammāyatanaj. Dvādasannaṃ āyatanānaṃ kati kusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Dasāyatanā avyākata ; dvāyatanā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatanā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; manāyatanaj siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaj siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaj siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaj siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaj siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaj siyā na vattaḃbaj sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dasāyatanā neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā ;¹ dvāyatanā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañcāyatanā upādinnupādāniyā ; saddāyatanaj anupādinnupādāniyaj ;³ cattārāyatanā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnā-anupādāniyā ;⁴ dvāyatanā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnā-anupādāniyā.

Dasāyatanā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā ; dvāyatanā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Dasāyatanā avitakka-avicārā ; manāyatanaj siyā savitakka-savicāraj siyā avitakka-vicāramattaj siyā avitakka-avicāraj ; dhammāyatanaj siyā savitakka-savicāraj siyā avitakka-vicāramattaj siyā avitakka-avicāraj siyā na vattaḃbaj savitakka-savicāran ti pi avitakka-vicāramattan ti pi.

Dasāyatanā na vattaḃbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukkasahagatā ti pi upekkhasahagatā ti pi ; dvāyatanā siyā pītisahagatā

¹ B : asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

² So K. also.

³ See Dh. S. §§ 654, 656.

⁴ K : anupādinnānupādāniyā.

siyā sukkasahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukkasahagatā ti pi upekkhāsahagatā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātābbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātābbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbā.

Dasāyatanā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbahetukā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātābbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātābbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbahetukā.

Dasāyatanā neva ācayagāmino¹ na apacayagāmino; dvāyatanā siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino² siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Dasāyatanā neva sekhā nāsekhā; dvāyatanā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Dasāyatanā parittā; dvāyatanā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā majjhimā; dvāyatanā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Dasāyatanā aniyatā; dvāyatanā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Pañcāyatanā siyā uppannā siyā uppādino, na vattabbā anuppannā ti; saddāyatanāṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ, na vattabbāṃ uppāditi; pañcāyatanā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ siyā uppādi siyā na vattabbāṃ uppannaṃ ti pi anuppannaṃ ti pi uppāditi pi.

Ekādasāyatanā siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā atitaṃ siyā anāgataṃ siyā paccuppannaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ atitaṃ ti pi anāgataṃ ti pi paccuppannaṃ ti pi.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na

¹ S^d and B: nevācaya°.

² S^d omits the second alternative

vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccup-
pannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siya ajjhattā siya bahiddhā siya ajjhattabahiddhā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siya ajjhattāram-
maṇā siya bahiddhārammaṇā siya ajjhattabahiddhāram-
maṇā siya na vattabbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhā-
rammaṇā ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpāyatanayaṃ sanidassana-sappatighaṃ; navāyatanā ani-
dassana-sappatighā; dvāyatanā anidassana-appatighā.

Ekādasāyatanā na hetu; dhammāyatanayaṃ siya hetu
siya na hetu.

Dasāyatanā ahetukā; dvāyatanā siya sahetukā siya
ahetukā. Dasāyatanā hetuvippayuttā; dvāyatanā siya
hetusampayuttā siya hetuvippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na
vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā ceva na
ca hetu ti pi;² manāyatanayaṃ na vattabbayaṃ hetu ceva
sahetukaṃ cāti, siya sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetu, siya na
vattabbayaṃ sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetūti;³ dhammāyatanayaṃ
siya hetu ceva sahetukaṃ ca, siya sahetukaṃ ceva na ca
hetu, siya na vattabbayaṃ hetu ceva sahetukaṃ cāti pi
sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā
hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva
na ca hetūti pi; manāyatanayaṃ na vattabbayaṃ hetu ceva
hetusampayuttaṃ cāti, siya hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca
hetu, siya na vattabbayaṃ hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca
hetūti; dhammāyatanayaṃ siya hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ
ca siya hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetu siya na vattabbayaṃ
hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṃ ceva
na ca hetūti pi. Dasāyatanā na hetu ahetukā; manā-
yatanayaṃ siya na hetu sahetukayaṃ siya na hetu ahetukayaṃ;
dhammāyatanayaṃ siya na hetu sahetukayaṃ siya na hetu
ahetukayaṃ siya na vattabbayaṃ na hetu sahetukan ti pi
na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā sappaccayaṃ: dhammāyatanayaṃ siya sap-
paccayaṃ siya appaccayaṃ.

Ekādasāyatanā saṃkhatā; dhammāyatanayaṃ siya saṃ-
khatayaṃ siya asaṃkhatayaṃ.

Ekādasāyatanā anidassanā: rūpāyatanayaṃ sanidassanayaṃ.⁴

¹ Sd and B. always read ti pi without ca.

² Sd omits ti pi.

³ Sd: ti pi.

⁴ Sd: Rūpāyatanayaṃ anidassanayaṃ; ekādasā āyatanā (sic)
anidassanayaṃ (sic). B. inverts order of the sentences.

Dasāyatanā sappatighā ; dvāyatanā appatighā.

Dasāyatanā rūpa ; manāyatanā arupa ; dhammāyatanā siyā rūpa siyā arūpa.

Dasāyatanā lokiya ; dvāyatanā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Ekādasāyatanā no āsavā ; dhammāyatanā siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dasāyatanā sāsavā ; dvāyatanā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Dasāyatanā āsavavippayuttā ; dvāyatanā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti,¹ sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ; manāyatanā na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavañ cāti, siyā sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo ti ; dhammāyatanā siyā āsavo ceva sāsavañ ca, siyā sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavañ cāti pi sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; manāyatanā na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttāñ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttāñ ceva no ca āsavo ti ; dhammāyatanā siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttāñ ca, siyā āsavasampayuttāñ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttāñ cāti pi, āsavasampayuttāñ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ; dvāyatanā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no saṃyojanā ; dhammāyatanā siyā saṃyojana siyā no saṃyojana. Dasāyatanā saṃyojaniyā ; dvāyatanā siyā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Dasāyatanā saṃyojanavippayuttā ; dvāyatanā siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ; manāyatanā na vattabbā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniya cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyañ ceva no ca saṃyojana, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojaniyañ ceva no ca saṃyojana ti ; dhammāyatanā siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyañ ca, siyā saṃyojaniyañ ceva no ca saṃyojana, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyañ cāti pi saṃyojaniyañ ceva no ca saṃyojana ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi ; manā-

¹ Sd and B. omit ca in such passages.

yatanaj na vattabbaj saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaj, siyā na vattabbaj saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaj, siyā na vattabbaj saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Dasāyatanā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi, saññojanavippayutta-asāyojaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no ganthā; dhammāyatanaj siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dasāyatanā ganthaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Dasāyatanā ganthavippayutta; dvāyatanā siyā ganthasampayutta siyā ganthavippayutta. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; manāyatanaj na vattabbaj gantho ceva ganthaniyāñ cāti, siyā ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaj ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyāñ ca, siyā ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaj gantho ceva ganthaniyāñ cāti pi, ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayutta cāti pi, ganthasampayutta ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; manāyatanaj na vattabbaj gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti¹ siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaj ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti;² dhammāyatanaj siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca, siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaj gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi, ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi, ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe³ . . . no nīvaranā; dhammāyatanaj siyā nīvaranaj siyā no nīvaranaj⁴ Dasāyatanā nīvaraniyā; dvāyatanā

¹ S^d: ti pi.

² S^d: ti pi.

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d omits this final phrase.

siyā nīvaranīyā siyā anīvaranīyā. Dasāyatanā nīvaraṇa-vippayuttā ; dvāyatanā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattaḅbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaranīyā cāti, nīvaranīyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā : manāyatanāṃ na vattaḅbaṃ nīvaraṇāṃ ceva nīvaranīyaṃ cāti, siyā nīvaranīyaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ, siyā na vattaḅbaṃ nīvaranīyaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti : dhammāyatanāṃ siyā nīvaraṇāṃ ceva nīvaranīyaṃ ca siyā nīvaranīyaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ, siyā na vattaḅbaṃ nīvaraṇāṃ ceva nīvaranīyaṃ cāti pi nīvaranīyaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattaḅbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇa-sampayuttā cāti pi, nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi ; manāyatanāṃ na vattaḅbaṃ nīvaraṇāṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ, siyā na vattaḅbaṃ nīvaraṇasam-payuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā nīvaraṇāṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā nīvaraṇa-sampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ, siyā na vattaḅbaṃ nīvaraṇāṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇa-sampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Dasāyatanā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaranīyā ; dvāyatanā siyā nīvaraṇa-vippayutta-nīvaranīyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaranīyā siyā na vattaḅbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaranīyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaranīyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no parāmāsā ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dasāyatanā parāmatṭhā : dvāyatanā siyā parāmatṭhā siyā aparāmatṭhā. Dasāyatanā parāmāsavippayuttā ; manāyatanāṃ siyā parāmāsasam-payuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ : dhammāyatanāṃ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ siyā na vattaḅbaṃ parāmāsasampayuttan ti pi parāmāsavip-payuttan ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattaḅbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatṭhā cāti, parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā : manāyatanāṃ na vattaḅbaṃ parāmāso ceva parāmatṭhaṃ cāti, siyā parāmatṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattaḅbaṃ parāmatṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmāso ti : dhammāyatanāṃ siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatṭhaṃ ca,¹ siyā parāmatṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattaḅbaṃ parāmāso ceva parāmatṭhaṃ cāti pi, parāmatṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Dasāyatanā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā ; dvāyatanā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā siyā na vattaḅbā parāmāsa-

¹ So : aparāmatṭhaṃ.

vippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavipphayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā : manāyatanaṃ sārāmmaṇaṃ ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sārāmmaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Manāyatanaṃ cittaṃ ; ekādasāyatana no citta. Ekādasāyatanaṃ acetasikā ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cetasikaṃ siyā acetasikaṃ. Dasāyatanā cittavippayuttā ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasampayuttaṃ siyā cittavippayuttaṃ ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ cittaṇa sampayuttaṃ ti pi cittaṇa vip-payuttaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanā cittavisaṃsaṭṭhā ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasaṃsaṭṭhaṃ siyā cittavisaṃsaṭṭhaṃ ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ cittaṇa saṃsaṭṭhaṃ ti pi cittaṇa viṣaṃsaṭṭhaṃ ti pi. Chāyatanaṃ no citta-samutthānaṃ ; chāyatanaṃ siyā citta-samutthānaṃ siyā no citta-samutthānaṃ. Ekādasāyatana no citta-sahabhuṇo ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā citta-sahabhuṇo siyā no citta-sahabhuṇo. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no citta-nuparivattiṇo ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā citta-nuparivattiṇo siyā no citta-nuparivattiṇo. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samutthānaṃ ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samutthānaṃ siyā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samutthānaṃ. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samutthāna-sahabhuṇo ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samutthāna-sahabhuṇo siyā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samutthāna-sahabhuṇo. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samutthāna-nuparivattiṇo ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samutthāna-nuparivattiṇo siyā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samutthāna-nuparivattiṇo.

Chāyatanaṃ ajjhakkikā ; chāyatanaṃ bahirā. Navāyatanaṃ upādā ; dvāyatanaṃ no upādā ;¹ dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upādā siyā no upādā. Pañcāyatanaṃ upādāṇṇā : saddāyatanaṃ anupādāṇṇaṃ ; chāyatanaṃ siyā upādāṇṇā siyā anupādāṇṇā.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no upādānaṃ ;² dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Dasāyatanā upādāṇiṃyā ; dvāyatana siyā upādāṇiṃyā siyā anupādāṇiṃyā. Dasāyatanā upādānavippayuttā, dvāyatanaṃ siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattaḃbā upādānaṃ ceva upādāṇiṃyā cāti, upādāṇiṃyā ceva no ca upādānaṃ ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ upādānaṃ ceva upādāṇiṃyā cāti, siyā upādāṇiṃyāṇṇo ceva no ca upādānaṃ siyā na vattaḃbaṃ upādāṇiṃyāṇṇo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāṇiṃyāṇṇo ca, siyā upādāṇiṃyāṇṇo ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbaṃ upādānaṃ

¹ K : 'nupādā.

² K : 'nupādānaṃ *anupāya*.

ceva upādāniyañ cāti pi upādāniyañ ceva no ca upādānañ ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāna-sampayuttā cāti pi, upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi, manāyatanaj na vattabbaj upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti, siyā upādāna-sampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ, siyā no vattabbaj upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca, siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ, siyā na vattabbaj upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ ti pi. Dasāyatanā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; dvāyatanā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no kilesā; dhammāyatanaj siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dasāyatanā saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Dasāyatanā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dvāyatanā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Dasāyatanā kilesavippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manāyatanaj na vattabbaj kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ cāti, siyā saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbaj saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca, siyā saṅkilesikaj ceva no ca kilesa ti pi, saṅkilesikaj ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanaj na vattabbaj kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbaj saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbaj kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhaj cāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanaj na vattabbaj kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbaj kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbaj kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā

kilesavippayutta-asajjikilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta - sajjikilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta - asajjikilesikā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā dassanena pahātabbā ; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dasāyatanā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; dvāyatanā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā ; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dasāyatanā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā ; dvāyatanā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasāyatanā avitakkā ; dvāyatanā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Dasāyatanā avicārā ; dvāyatanā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Dasāyatanā appītikā ; dvāyatanā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Dasāyatanā na pītisahagatā ; dvāyatanā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dasāyatanā na sukhasahagatā ; dvāyatanā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dasāyatanā na upekhāsahagatā ; dvāyatanā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Dasāyatanā kāmāvacarā ; dvāyatanā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Dasāyatanā na rūpāvacarā ; dvāyatanā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanā na arūpāvacarā ; dvāyatanā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanā pariyāpannā ; dvāyatanā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā anīyyānikā ; dvāyatanā siyā niyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā. Dasāyatanā aniyatā ; dvāyatanā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanā sa-uttarā ; dvāyatanā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Dasāyatanā arañā ; dvāyatanā siyā saraṇā siyā arañā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.

ĀYATANAVIBHAJJO SAMATTO DUTIYO.¹

¹ B. and S^d substitute *niṭṭhito* for *samatto*. Only S^d adds *dutiyo*.

III

DHĀTUVIBHAṆṬO

CHA dhātuyo : paṭhaviḍhātu,¹ āpodhātu, tejodhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāśadhātu, viññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā paṭhaviḍhātu?

Paṭhaviḍhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā paṭhaviḍhātu ?¹

Yay ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ kakkhaḷattaṃ kakkhaḷabhāvo ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ :² kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru³ aṭṭhi aṭṭhimīṇaṃ⁴ vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antagaṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, yay vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ kakkhaḷattaṃ kakkhaḷabhāvo ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā paṭhaviḍhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā paṭhaviḍhātu ?

Yay bāhiraṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ kakkhaḷattaṃ kakkhaḷabhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : ayo lohayaṃ tipu ssaṃ sajjhu⁵ muttā maṇi veluriyo saṃkho silā pavāḷaṃ rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ lohitaṃ⁶ masāragallaṃ tiṇaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sakkharā kathalā⁶ bhūmi pāsāno⁷ pabbato ; yay vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi bāhiraṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ kakkhaḷattaṃ kakkhaḷabhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā paṭhaviḍhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā paṭhaviḍhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhaviḍhātu, tad-ekajjhayaṃ abhisayaṃyūhitvā abhisayaṃkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati paṭhaviḍhātu.

¹ B : pathavi° *always*.

² K. *punctuates thus* : upādinnaṃ : seyyathidaṃ ? *So below*.

³ K and B : nhāru. ⁴ So S^d. K and B : aṭṭhimīṇaṃ.

⁵ B and S^d : sajjhaṃ. ⁶ K and B : lohitaṃgo.

⁷ S^d and B : sakkharayaṃ, kathalaṃ. ⁸ S^d : pāsāno.

Tattha katamā āpodhātu ?

Āpodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bahirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā āpodhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ¹ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā khelo siyghāṇikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā bahirā āpodhātu ?

Yaṃ bahiraṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : mūlaraso khandharaso tacaraso pattaraso puppharaso phalaraso khīraṃ dadhi sappi navanitaṃ telaṃ madhu phāṇitaṃ bhummaṇi vā udakāṇi antalikkhaṇi vā, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi bahiraṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bahirā āpodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bahirā āpodhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisañyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā tejodhātu ?

Tejodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bahirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā tejodhātu ? Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ ajjhattaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : yena ca santappati yena ca jirate² yena ca pariḍayhati³ yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ ajjhattaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā bahirā tejodhātu ?

Yaṃ bahiraṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : kaṭṭhaggi sakalikaggi tiṇaggi gomayaggi thusaggi saṅkāraggi indaggi aggisantāpo suriyasantāpo kaṭṭhasannicayasantāpo tiṇasannicayasantāpo⁴ dhaññasannicayasantāpo bhasmāsannicayasantāpo, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi bahiraṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bahirā tejodhātu.

¹ S^d : sineho sinehagataṃ. ² S^d : jiriyati. B : jirayati.

³ S^d : ḍayhati. K : paridayhati.

⁴ S^d : tiṇā°.

vivaragataṃ asamphuṭṭhaṃ catūhi mahābhūtehi bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā ākāśadhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu yā ca bāhirā ākāśadhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisañyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati ākāśadhātu.

Tattha katamā viññāṇadhātu ?

Cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu sotavīññāṇadhātu ghānavīññāṇadhātu jivhāvīññāṇadhātu kāyavīññāṇadhātu manovīññāṇadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇadhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : sukhadhātu, dukkhadhātu, somanassadhātu, domanassadhātu, upekkhādātu avijjādhātu.

Tattha katamā sukhadhātu ?¹

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati sukhadhātu.

Tattha katamā dukkhadhātu ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātāṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhadhātu.

Tattha katamā somanassadhātu ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati somanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā domanassadhātu ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātāṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati domanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā upekkhādātu ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati upekkhādātu.

Tattha katamā avijjādātu ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ² anabhisamayo ananubodho asambodho appativedho asaṅgāhanā apariyogāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakammaṃ dummejjhaṃ balyaṃ³ asampajāññaṃ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjā-

¹ See Dh. S., §§ 10, 18, 416, 417, 153, 390 ; cf. 1162.

² K. has . . . pe . . . here down to avijjālaṅgi.

³ B : balyaṃ.

pariyuṭṭhānaṃ avijjālaṅgi, moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : kāmādhātu, vyāpādhātu, vihiṃsādhātu, nekkhammādhātu, avyāpādhātu, avihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmādhātu ?

Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmādhātu. Heṭṭhato avicinirayaṃ pariyaṇṭaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavattī deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyaṇṭā khandha-dhātu-āyatanā, rūpaṃ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmādhātu.

Tattha katamā vyāpādhātu ?

Vyāpāpapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādhātu. Dasasu vā āghātavatthūsu cittaṃ āghāto¹ paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittaṃ vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dūsanā dūsitattaṃ vyāpatti vyāpajjanaṃ vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuropanattamanatā cittaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādhātu.

Tattha katamā vihiṃsādhātu ?

Vihiṃsāpapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu. Idh'ekacco pāṇinā³ vā leddunā vā daḍḍena vā satthena vā rajjuyā vā aññataraññatarena satte viheṭheti, yā evarūpā heṭhanā viheṭhanā hiṃsanā vihiṃsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaghāto : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā nekkhammādhātu ?

Nekkhammapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati nekkhammādhātu. Sabbe pi kusalā dhammā nekkhammādhātu.

Tattha katamā avyāpādhātu ?

Avyāpāpapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādhātu.

Yā sattesu metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādhātu.

Tattha katamā avihiṃsādhātu ?

Avihiṃsāpapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā

¹ See Dh. S., § 1137.

² S^d and B. omit this word.

³ S^d : pāṇinā.

vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati avihiṃsādhātu.

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati avihiṃsādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Iti imāni tīpi chakkāni tad-ekajjhāṃ abhisamjyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā aṭṭhārasadhātuyo honti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.¹

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo : cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññānadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññānadhātu ghanadhātu gandhadhātu ghanaviññānadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññānadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabadhātu kāyaviññānadhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññānadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhudhātu ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati cakkhudhātu.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātu ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya vaṇṇanibhā . . . pe . . . rūpadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati rūpadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhuviññānadhātu ?

Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā cakkhuviññānadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati cakkhuviññānadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotadhātu ?

Yaṃ sotaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati sotadhātu.

Tattha katamā saddadhātu ?

Yo saddo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . saddadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati saddadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotaviññānadhātu ?

Sotañ ca paṭicca saddē ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā sotaviññānadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati sotaviññānadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghanadhātu ?

¹ K. *adds* niṭṭhitaṃ.

² See above pp. 70 foll.

Yaṃ ghānaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati ghānadhātu.

Tattha katamā gandhadhātu ?

Yo gandho catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . gandhadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati gandhadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghānaviññānadhātu ?

Ghānaṃ ca paṭicca gandhē ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā ghānaviññānadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati ghānaviññānadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhādhātu ?

Yā jivhā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati jivhādhātu.

Tattha katamā rasadhātu ?

Yo raso catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . rasadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati rasadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhāviññānadhātu ?

Jivhaṃ ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā jivhāviññānadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati jivhāviññānadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyadhātu ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati kāyadhātu.

Tattha katamā phoṭṭhabbadhātu ?

Paṭhaviḍhātu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati phoṭṭhabbadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyaviññānadhātu ?

Kāyaṃ ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā kāyaviññānadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati kāyaviññānadhātu.

Tattha katamā manodhātu ?

Cakkhuviññānadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā manodhātu ; sotaviññānadhātuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññānadhātuyā jivhāviññānadhātuyā kāyaviññānadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā mano-

dhātu ; sabbadhammesu vā pana paṭhamasamannāhāro :¹
ayaṃ vuccati manodhātu.

Tattha katamā dhammadhātu ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho,
yaṃ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṃ asaṅkhataṃ ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho ?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phassasampayutto. Du-
vidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanā-
kkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanakkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho ?

Ekavidhena saññākkhandho : phassasampayutto. Du-
vidhena saññākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena saññākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena saññā-
kkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katar . . . ?

Ekavidhena . . . : cittasampayutto. Du-
vidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.
Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi aku-
salo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena
saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dham-
māyatana-pariyāpannaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro :² idaṃ
vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṃ.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhataṃ dhātu ?³

Rāgakkhayaṃ dosakkhayaṃ mohakkhayaṃ ; ayaṃ vuccati
asaṅkhataṃ dhātu.

Ayaṃ vuccati dhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā manoviññāyadhātu ?

Cakkhuvīññāyadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanan-
tarā uppajjati⁴ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitvā

¹ S^d and B add : uppajjitvā cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ
hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ
viññānaṃ viññāyakkhandho tajjā manodhātu : . . .

² See above p. 72. n 7.

³ S^d : asaṅkhataṃ ca dhātu.

⁴ S^d : uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ tajjā mano-
dhātuyā pi uppajjitvā . . .

niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ
 . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu ; sotaviññāṇadhā-
 tuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇadhātuyā, jivhaviññāṇa-
 dhātuyā, kāyaviññāṇadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasama-
 nantarā uppajjati¹ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitva
 niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ
 . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu ; manañ ca pa-
 ṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ hada-
 yaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manayatanāṃ manindriyaṃ viññā-
 ṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu. Ayaṃ
 vuccati manoviññāṇadhātu.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAṂ.²

Atthārāsa dhātuyo :—cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cak-
 khuviññāṇadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇa-
 dhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu
 jivhadhātu rasadhātu jivhaviññāṇadhātu kāyadhātu
 phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manodhātu dham-
 madhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Atthārasannaṃ dhātūnaṃ
 kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . .
 kati saraṇā, kati araṇā ?

Soḷasa dhātuyo āvyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā
 siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasā dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi aduk-
 khamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca
 dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kā-
 yaviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā
 dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu
 siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya veda-
 nāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sam-
 payuttā. Dhammadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkha-
 masukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattabbā su-
 khāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya
 sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttā ti pi.

Dasā dhātuyo neva vipāka-na-vipakadhammadhammā.

¹ Sd : uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ tajjā manodhātuyā
 pi. . . .

² K : °bhājanīyaṃ.

Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipāka siyā neva vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva - vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasa dhātuy- - - - - Saddadhātu anupādinnupādāniyā. - - - - - upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā.

Solasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbā savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakka-vicāramattā ti pi avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo upekhāsahagatā. Kayaviññāṇadhātu na pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā sukhasahagatā ti. Dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Solasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbā.

Solasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbahetukā.

Solasa dhātuyo neva ācayagāminiyo¹ na apacayagāminiyo. Dve dhātuyo siyā ācayagāminiyo siyā apacayagāminiyo siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo.

Solasa dhātuyo neva sekhā nāsekhā. Dve dhātuyo siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Solasa dhātuyo parittā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

¹ K. reads always "gāmino. B. nevācayagāmināpacaya-gāmino.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo parittārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggaṭārammaṇā siyā appamaṇārammaṇā siyā na vattaḇḇā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇā ti pi appamaṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Solasa dhātuyo majjhimā. Dve dhātuyo siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Solasa dhātuyo aniyatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā micchataniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo na vattaḇḇā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Dve dhātuyo siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattaḇḇā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā uppādinō na vattaḇḇā anuppannā ti. Saddadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḇḇā uppādinīti. Cha dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinīyo.¹ Dhammadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī siyā na vattaḇḇā uppannā ti pi anuppannā ti pi uppādinīti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo siyā atitā siyā anāgatā sayā paccuppannā. Dhammadhātu siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā siyā na vattaḇḇā atitā ti pi anāgatā ti pi paccuppannā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo paccuppannārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḇḇā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḇḇā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpadhātu sanidassana-sappaṭighā. Nava dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo na hetū. Dhammadhātu siyā hetu siyā na hetu. Solasa dhātuyo ahetukā; dve dhātuyo siyā sahetukā siyā ahatukā. Solasa dhātuyo hetuvip-

¹ K and B: "pādinō.

payuttā; dve dhātuyo siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvip-payuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā² ceva na ca hetu³ ti pi; manoviññāṇa-dhātu na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cuti pi,⁴ siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca ahetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva sahetukā ca, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti pi, sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ti pi. Manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na hetu ahetukā; manoviññāṇadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā; dhammadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā siyā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo sappaccayā.⁵ Dhammadhātu siyā sappaccayā siyā appaccayā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo saṅkhatā; dhammadhātu siyā saṅkhatā siyā asaṅkhatā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo anidassanā. Rūpadhātu sanidas-sanā.⁶

Dasa dhātuyo sappatighā. Attha dhātuyo appatighā.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhammadhātu siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiya. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no āsavā; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Soḷasa dhātuyo sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayuttā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavasampayuttā⁷ siyā āsavavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā

¹ S^d omits *ca* throughout these alternatives.

² S^d: hetukā.

³ S^d never has *hetū*.

⁴ S^d omits *pi*.

⁵ S^d: siyā sappaccayā.

⁶ S^d and B. invert the order of these two clauses.

⁷ S^d omits siyā āsavasampayuttā.

ceva no ca āsavā;¹ manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva sāsavā ca, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo ti. Dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā ca, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cā ti pi āsavavippayuttā² ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no saṃyojanā; dhammadhātu siyā saṃyojanaṃ siyā no saṃyojanaṃ. Solasa dhātuyo saṃyojaniyā; dve dhātuyo sujā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Solasa dhātuyo saṃyojanavippayuttā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Solasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā.³ Manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyā ca, siyā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti pi saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā;

¹ S^d adds ti.

² S^d: °sampayuttā.

³ S^d: saṃyojanaṃ.

dve dhātuyo siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no ganthā . . . pe . . .¹ no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivarana. . . .

. . . Sattarasa dhātuyo no parāmāsā ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Solasa dhātuyo parāmatthā ; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Solasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayuttā ; manoviññādhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā siyā no vattabbā parāmāsasampayuttā ti pi parāmāsavippayuttā ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ; manoviññādhātu na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā ca siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cāti pi, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā ; satta dhātuyo sarammaṇā ; dhammadhātu siyā sarammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Ekādasa dhātuyo no cittā ; satta dhātuyo cittā.² Sattarasa dhātuyo acetasikā ; dhammadhātu siyā cetasikā siyā acetasikā. Dasa dhātuyo cittavippayuttā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasampayuttā siyā cittavippayuttā ; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittena sampayuttā ti pi cittena vippayuttā ti pi. Dasa dhātuyo cittavisay-satthā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittavisay-satthā siyā cittavisay-satthā ; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittena say-satthā ti pi cittena visay-satthā ti pi. Dvādasa dhātuyo no cittasamutthāna ; cha dhātuyo siyā cittasamutthānā siyā no cittasamutthānā.

¹ K. repeats the foregoing distinctions in full for the Ganthas and the Nivarana, but elides those on the Oghas and Yogas, which come between these two categories.

² S^d and B: Satta dhātuyo siyā cittā ; ekādasa dhātuyo no cittā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasahabhuno; dhammadhātu siyā cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittānuparivattino; dhammadhātu siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti.¹ Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittaṣaṭṭha-samutṭhānā; dhammadhātu siyā cittaṣaṭṭha-samutṭhānā siyā no cittaṣaṭṭha-samutṭhānā. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittaṣaṭṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhuno; dhammadhātu siyā cittaṣaṭṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhū siyā no cittaṣaṭṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhū. Sattaraso dhātuyo no cittaṣaṭṭha-samutṭhānānuparivattino; dhammadhātu siyā cittaṣaṭṭha-samutṭhānānuparivattini² siyā no citta-

1 na dhātuyo bāhirā.

Nava dhātuyo upādā. Attha dhātuyo no upādā. Dhammadhātu siyā upādā siyā upādā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇā. Satta dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no upādāna. . . . pe . . .³

Sattarasa dhātuyo no kilesā; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅkilesikā; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayutta; dve dhātuyo siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā ca, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi⁴ saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā⁵ ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā⁶ ti pi; manoviñ-

¹ S^d: °vatti ti.

² K. °parivatti. B. °parivatti.

³ So S^d. K. and B. give these relations in full.

⁴ S^d omits pi.

⁵ S^d kilesa.

⁶ K: kilesa.

ñāṇadhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva kilesampayuttā ca siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesika siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesika siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesika ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesika ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na bhavanāya pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakkā; manoviññādhātu savitakkā; dve dhātuyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Pannarasa dhātuyo avicārā; manodhātu savicārā; dve dhātuyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo appitikkā; dve dhātuyo siyā sappitikkā siyā appitikkā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na pītisahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pannarasa dhātuyo na sukhāsahagatā; tisso dhātuyo siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā. Ekādasā dhātuyo na upekkhāsahagatā; pañca dhātuyo upekkhāsahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na rūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na arūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo pariyāpannā; dve dhātuyo siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyyānikā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānika.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyatā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo sa-uttarā; dve dhātuyo siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo araṇā; dve dhātuyo siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

DHĀTUVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO TATIYO.²

¹ S^d adds nitthitaṇ.

² S^d and B: nitthito for samatto. S^d, here only, omits the number of the Vibhaṇṇa.

IV

SACCAVIBHAṆṬO

CATTĀRI ariyasaccāni : dukkhaṇ ariyasaccaṇ dukkhasamu-
dayo¹ ariyasaccaṇ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṇ dukkhani-
rodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ ariyasaccaṇ ?

Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā³ maraṇam pi dukkhaṇ
sokaparidevaḍukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā appi-
yehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho yaṃ⁴
p' icchaṇ na labhati taṃ⁵ pi dukkhaṇ : saṃkhittena pañ-
cupādānakkhandhā pi⁶ dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti ?

Yā tesāṇ tesāṇ sattānaṇ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti
sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṇ pātubhāvo āya-
tanānaṇ paṭilābho : ayaṇ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā ?

Yā tesāṇ tesāṇ sattānaṇ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā
jīranatā khaṇḍiccaṇ pāliccaṇ valittacatā⁷ āyuno saṃhāni
indriyānaṇ paripāko : ayaṇ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṇ maraṇaṇ ?

Yā tesāṇ tesāṇ sattānaṇ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye cuti
cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṇ maccu maraṇaṇ kālakiriyā
khandhānaṇ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa
upacchedo : idaṇ vuccati maraṇaṇ.

Tattha katamo soko ?

Nativyasanena⁸ vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā
phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyasanena vā

¹ S^d and B : °samudayaṇ.

² S^d and B : °nirodhaṇ.

³ So M. iii, 249 ; D. ii, 305. S. v, 421 adds vyādhi pi
dukkhā. Cf. below p. 101.

⁴ S^d and B : yaṇ.

⁵ So S^d. B : taṇ.

⁶ S^d and B. omit pi.

⁷ So S^d and B (as in D. ii, 305 ; Dh. S. § 644). K :
vallitacatā.

⁸ K and B. : °byasanena.

phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soka socanā socitattaṇ antosoka antoparisoka cetaso pariḃbhāyanā domanassaṇ soka-sallaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati soka.

Tattha katamo paridevo?

Nātivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṇ paridevitattaṇ vācā palāpo vip-palāpo lālapo lālapanā lālapitattaṇ :¹ ayaṇ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ?

Yaṇ kāyikaṇ asātaṇ kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ kāyasamphassaṇ asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ domanassaṇ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ asātaṇ cetasikaṇ dukkhaṇ cetosamphassaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇ asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṇ vuccati domanassaṇ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso?

Nātivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitaṇ upāyāsitaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati upāyāso.

Tattha katamo appiyeḃ sampayogo dukkho?

Idha yassa te honti anittā akantā amanāpā rūpā² saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā teḃ saṇḃati samāgamo samodhānaṇ missībhāvo : ayaṇ vuccati appiyeḃ sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyeḃ vippayogo dukkho?

Idha yassa te honti itthā kantā manāpā³ rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā pan'assa te honti attakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā, mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhagini vā mittā vā amaccā⁴ vā nātisa-lohitā⁵ vā, yā teḃ asaṇḃati asaṇāgamo asaṇodhānaṇ amissībhāvo : ayaṇ vuccati piyeḃ vippayogo dukkho.

¹ S^d and B. : lālapitattaṇ always.

² S^d : amanāparūpā.

³ So S^d.

⁴ S^d vāmaccā.

⁵ So K. and B. S^d : nāti vā sālohitā vā.

Tattha katamañ yam¹ p'icchaya na labhati tam pi dukkhañ?

Jātidhammānañ sattānañ evaṃ icchā uppajjati: aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti, na kho pañ'etañ icchāya pattabbañ: idam pi yam² p'icchaya na labhati tam pi dukkhañ. Jarādhammānañ sattānañ . . . pe . . . vyādhidhammānañ sattānañ maraṇadhammānañ sattānañ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyasadhammānañ sattānañ evaṃ icchā uppajjati: aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyasadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyasā āgaccheyyun ti, na kho pañ'etañ icchāya pattabbañ: idam pi yam³ p'icchaya na labhati tam pi dukkhañ.

Tattha katame saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi⁴ dukkhā?

Seyyathidañ: rūpūpādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānūpādānakkhandho: ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhañ ariyasaccañ.

Tattha katamañ dukkhasamudayo⁵ ariyasaccañ?

Yāyañ taṇhā⁶ ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī, seyyathidañ: kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā.

Sā kho pañ'esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati?

Yaṃ loke piyarūpañ sātārūpañ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Kiñ ca loke piyarūpañ sātārūpañ?

Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpañ sātārūpañ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghaṇaṃ . . . jivhā . . . kayo . . .⁷ mano loke piyarūpañ sātārūpañ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpā⁸ loke piyarūpañ sātārūpañ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā . . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . . dhammā

¹ K, B and S^d: yañ. B has also tañ pi. ² So K and S^d.

³ S^d: idaṃ pi yañ.

⁴ S^d omits.

⁵ S^d and B: samudayañ.

⁶ S^d: taṇhā always.

⁷ S^d does not condense. B. repeats only loke. ⁸ S^d: rūpañ.

loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Cakkhuvinnāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . manoviññāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Cakkhusamphasso loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . . jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphassa loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, etth'esā nivisaṃānā nivisati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Rūpasāññā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasaññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññā . . . dhammasaññā loke piyarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Rūpasāñcetanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Saddasañcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasāñcetanā . . . rasasañcetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasāñcetanā . . . dhammasāñcetanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Rūpatañhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Saddatāñhā . . . pe . . . gandhatāñhā . . . rasatāñhā . . . phoṭṭhabbatāñhā . . . dhammatāñhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Rūpavicāro loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sadda-
vicāro . . . pe¹ . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . .
phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loka piyarūpaṃ
sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha
nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṃ?

Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinī-
saggo mutti anālayo.

Sā kho paṇ'esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati,
kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati?

Yaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Kiṃ ca loka piyarūpaṃ?

Cakkhuṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā
pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāṇaṃ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . .
mano loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā
pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpā loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddā
. . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . .
dhammā loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā
taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . jivhā-
viññāṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . manoviññāṇaṃ loka piya-
rūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha niruj-
jhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphasso loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā
taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . .
jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphasso
loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā
pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ
etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā
nirujjhati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghāna-
samphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . .
kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā

¹ S^d does not condense.

² S^d and B : nirodhaṃ.

loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasāññā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasaññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññā . . . dhammasaññā loke piyarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasañcetanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasañcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasañcetanā . . . rasa-sañcetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā . . . dhamma-sañcetanā loke piyarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpataṇhā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddataṇhā . . . pe . . . gandhataṇhā . . . rasataṇhā . . . phoṭṭhabbataṇhā . . . dhammataṇhā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasa-vitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavicāro . . . pe . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . . phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariya-saccaṇ ?

Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṇ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājivo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi ?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo ?

Nekkhammasaṅkappo avyāpādasāṅkappo avihinśāsāṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā ?

Musāvādā veramaṇī¹ pisuṇāya² vācāya veramaṇī pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī samphappalāpa veramaṇī : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto ?

Pāṇātipatā veramaṇī adinnādānā veramaṇī kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī : ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo ?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jivitaṃ kappeti : ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo ?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe³ . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati ?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī⁴ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citte . . . pe . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi ?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pīti-sukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ⁵ upasampajja viharati ; vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ⁶ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati ; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedenti yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti : upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati ; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubb'eva so-manassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā⁷ adukkhamasukhaṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

¹ S^d : veramaṇī ; B : veramaṇi.

² S^d : pisuṇāya ; B : pisuṇavācā, and pharusavācā.

³ S^d does not condense.

⁴ S^d : ātāpī.

⁵ S^d : paṭhamajhānaṃ.

⁶ So S^d.

⁷ S^d : atthaṅgamā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-saccaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.

Cattāri saccāni dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

i.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīni ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni, avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicceva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāṃ ; tasmīṃ samaye atthangiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsaṃmādihi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe² . . . āmoḥ dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṃkappo?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe³ . . . sammāsaṃkappoṃ maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṃkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catūhi vacīduccaritehi āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammāvācā maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Yā tihi kāyaduccaritehi āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto

¹ Dh. S. § 277.

² Dh. S. §§ 292 ; 297 foll.

³ S^d does not condense.

sammākammanto maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo ?

Yā micchā ajīvā aratī viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammā-ājīvo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammavāyāmo ?

Yo cetasiso viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammavāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammavāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati ?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satissambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi ?

Yā cittassa ṭhīti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

ii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇha ca avasesā ca kilesā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ paṇānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇhaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.¹

¹ B : °gāminipaṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya¹
sampayuttā.²

iii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kamma-vipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkham.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idhe bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.³ Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.⁴

iv.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca sāsavā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

¹ S^d : 'gāminipaṭipadāya.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ S^d : . . . pe . . .

⁴ So S^d.

⁵ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ¹ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ² ca kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.³ Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya⁴ sampayuttā.⁵

v.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ ca⁶ kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.⁷

¹ S^d omits avasesānaṃ.

² S^d : tinnāṃ. B. tiṇṇāṃ.

³ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d : °gāminipāṭipadāya.

⁵ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

⁶ S^d : tinnannaṃ. B. tiṇṇāṃ.

⁷ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

vi.

Cattāri saccāni: dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivic'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammaviccayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo . . . pe . . . maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi sammādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . .¹

¹ B. omits . . . pe . . .

vii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesa ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ ca¹ kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṃkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsaṃsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

viii.

Cattāri saccāni; dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhānirodho dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca kilesāṃ avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā?

Idha khikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ B. tiṇṇaṃ ca . . . S^d : tinnayanaṃ ca.

² S^d : pathamajhānaṃ.

niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya pattiyaṃ, vivicca'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmaṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā . . . pe . . .¹

ix.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā akusalā dhammā tīni ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ ca² kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicca'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmaṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAṃ.³

Cattāri ariyasaccāni : dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

Samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ : maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ ; nirodhasaccaṃ avyākataṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā avyākataṃ.

Dve saccā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā aduk-

¹ B. omits . . . pe . . .

² B. tiṇṇaṃ ca . . . S^d : tinnaṃ ca.

³ So also K.

khamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dve saccā vipākadhammadhammā; nirodhasaccaṇ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṇ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā vipākaṇ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṇ siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ; dve saccā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṇ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṇ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ savitakka-savicāraṇ; nirodhasaccaṇ avitakka-avicāraṇ; maggasaccaṇ siyā savitakka-savicāraṇ siyā avitakka-avicāramattaṇ siyā avitakka-avicāraṇ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā savitakka-savicāraṇ siyā avitakka-avicāramattaṇ siyā avitakka-avicāraṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ savitakka-savicāraṇ ti pi avitakka-avicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāraṇ ti pi.

Dve saccā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhāsahagatan ti pi upekhāsahagatan ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā pītisahagataṇ siyā sukhāsahagataṇ siyā upekhāsahagataṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhāsahagatan ti pi upekhāsahagatan ti pi.

Dve saccā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; samudayasaccaṇ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṇ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṇ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṇ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṇ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbaṇ.

Dve saccā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; samudayasaccaṇ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṇ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṇ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṇ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṇ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ ācāyagāmi; maggasaccaṇ apacāyagāmi;

nirodhasaccaṃ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi;¹ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā ācayagāmi siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi.

Maggasaccaṃ sekhaṃ; tiṇi saccā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Samudayasaccaṃ parittaṃ; dve saccā appamaṇā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parittaṃ siyā mahaggataṃ.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; maggasaccaṃ appamaṇārammaṇaṃ; samudayasaccaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaṃ na appamaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattaḃbaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇaṃ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaṃ siyā appamaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattaḃbaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇaṃ ti pi appamaṇārammaṇaṃ ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ hīnaṃ; dve saccā paṇītā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā hīnaṃ siyā majjhimaṃ.

Nirodhasaccaṃ aniyataṃ; maggasaccaṃ sammattaniyataṃ; dve saccā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ maggārammaṇaṃ ti pi maggahetukaṃ ti pi maggādhīpatitī pi;² maggasaccaṃ na maggārammaṇaṃ siyā maggahetukaṃ siyā maggādhīpati³ siyā na vattaḃbaṃ maggahetukaṃ ti pi⁴ maggādhīpatitī pi;² dukkhasaccaṃ siyā⁵ maggārammaṇaṃ na maggahetukaṃ, siyā maggādhīpati siyā na vattaḃbaṃ maggārammaṇaṃ ti pi maggādhīpatitī pi.²

Dve saccā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḃbā uppādino ti; nirodhasaccaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ uppannaṃ ti pi anuppannaṃ ti pi uppādītī pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ siyā uppādi.

Tiṇi saccā⁶ siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; nirodhasaccaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ atitāṃ ti pi anāgataṃ ti pi paccuppannaṃ ti pi.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; maggasaccaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ atitārammaṇaṃ ti pi anāgatārammaṇaṃ ti pi paccuppannārammaṇaṃ ti pi; dve saccā⁷ siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḃbaṃ atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

¹ So K, as well as S^d. B: nevācayagāmi-nāpacayagāmi.

² S^d: maggādhīpatin ti pi. ³ S^d: ādhīpatin.

⁴ S^d omits maggahetukaṃ ti pi. ⁵ B omits siyā.

⁶ S^d and B: saccāni.

⁷ So S^d and B.

Nirodhasaccaṃ bahiddhā; tīpi saccā siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; maggasaccaṃ bahiddhārammaṇaṃ; samudayasaccaṃ siyā ajjhattārammaṇaṃ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṃ siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā ajjhattārammaṇaṃ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṃ siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ ajjhattārammaṇaṃ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇaṃ ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaṃ ti pi.

Tīpi saccā¹ anidassana-appatighā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sanidassana-sappatighaṃ siyā anidassana-sappatighaṃ siyā anidassana-appatighaṃ.

Samudayasaccaṃ hetu; nirodhasaccaṃ na hetu; dve saccā² siyā hetū³ siyā na hetū.³ Dve saccā sahetukā; nirodhasaccaṃ ahetukaṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sahetukaṃ siyā ahetukaṃ. Dve saccā hetusampayutta; nirodhasaccaṃ hetuvippayuttaṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā hetusampayuttaṃ siyā hetuvippayuttaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ hetu ceva sahetukaṃ ca; nirodhasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ hetu ceva sahetukaṃ cāti pi sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi;⁴ maggasaccaṃ siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṃ ca siyā sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetu; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṃ ca siyā sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetu siyā⁵ na vattabbaṃ hetu ceva sahetukaṃ cāti pi sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi; samudayasaccaṃ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ ca; nirodhasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi;⁴ maggasaccaṃ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetu; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbaṃ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Nirodhasaccaṃ na hetu ahetukaṃ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi; maggasaccaṃ siyā na hetu sahetukan ti pi;⁶ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā na hetu sahetukaṃ siyā na hetu ahetukaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

¹ S^d and B: saccāni. ² So S^d and B. ³ S^d: hetu.

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two clauses on samudayasaccaṃ and nirodhasaccaṃ.

⁵ S^d omits the clause introduced by this siyā.

⁶ S^d and B: siyā na vattabbaṃ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Tiṇi saccā¹ sappaccayaṇ; nirodhasaccaṇ appaccayaṇ.

Tiṇi saccā saṅkhatā; nirodhasaccaṇ asaṅkhatayaṇ.

Tiṇi saccā anidassanā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sanidassanaṇ siyā anidassanaṇ.

Tiṇi saccā appaṭighā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sappatighayaṇ siyā appaṭighayaṇ.

Tiṇi saccā rūpā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā rūpaṇ siyā arūpaṇ.

Dve saccā² lokiyā; dve saccā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Samudayasaccaṇ āsavo; dve saccā no āsavā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dve saccā sāsavā; dve saccā anāsavā. Samudayasaccaṇ āsavasampayuttaṇ; dve saccā āsavavippayuttā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā āsavasampayuttaṇ siyā āsavavippayuttaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi;³ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ ca siyā sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavo. Samudayasaccaṇ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi;³ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ ca siyā āsavasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbaṇ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ cāti pi āsavasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dve saccā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā; samudayasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṇ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṇ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṇ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṇ ti pi.⁴

Samudayasaccaṇ saṅgyojanaṇ; dve saccā no saṅgyojanā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṅgyojanaṇ siyā no saṅgyojanaṇ. Dve saccā saṅgyojaniyā; dve saccā asaṅgyojaniyā. Samudayasaccaṇ saṅgyojanasampayuttaṇ; dve saccā saṅgyojanavippayuttā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṅgyojanasampayuttaṇ siyā saṅgyojanavippayuttaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ saṅgyojanaṇ ceva saṅgyojaniyaṇ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā saṅgyojanā ceva saṅgyojaniyā cāti pi saṅgyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgyojanā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṅgyojanaṇ ceva saṅgyojaniyaṇ ca siyā saṅgyojaniyaṇ ceva no ca saṅgyojanaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ saṅgyojanaṇ ceva saṅgyojanasampayuttaṇ ca; dve

¹ S^d and B: saccāni always.

² So S^d and B.

³ S^d inverts order of clauses: samudayasaccaṇ . . . and dve saccā and in following sentences also.

⁴ K omits last clause.

saccā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi;¹ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyaṃ ti pi. Saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyaṃ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyaṃ siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyaṃ ti² pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyaṃ² ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ gantho; dve saccā no ganthā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dve saccā ganthaniyā; dve saccā aganthaniyā. Dve saccā ganthavippayuttā; dve saccā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Samudayasaccaṃ gantho ceva ganthaniyaṃ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyaṃ ca siyā ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho. Samudayasaccaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttaṃ ca siyā na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti; dve saccā na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho siyā na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dve saccā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; dve saccā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti³ pi siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccaṃ ogho . . . pe . . . yogo . . . pe . . .⁴ nīvaraṇaṃ; dve saccā no nīvaraṇā;⁵ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ⁶ siyā no nīvaraṇaṃ. Dve saccā nīvaraṇiyā; dve saccā anīvaraṇiyā. Samudayasaccaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ; dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ. Samuda-

¹ S^d *inverts order of clauses*: samudayasaccaṃ . . . and dve saccā.

² K *omits last clause*.

³ K *omits last clause*.

⁴ S^d *repeats samudayasaccaṃ*.

⁵ S^d: nīvaraṇaṃ (*sic*).

⁶ So S^d.

yasaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇiyaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti pi nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇiyaṃ ca siyā nīvaraṇiyaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā¹ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā¹ ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaṃ siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi.²

Tiṇi saccā³ no parāmāsā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmatthā ; dve saccā aparāmatthā. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayuttā ; samudayasaccaṃ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ siyā na vattabbā parāmāsampayuttan ti pi parāmāsavippayuttan ti pi. Samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cāti, parāmatthāṃ ceva no ca parāmāso : dve saccā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti pi parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi ;⁴ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthāṃ ca siyā parāmatthāṃ ceva no ca parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayutta-*aparāmatthā* ; dve saccā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-*parāmatthā* siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-*parāmatthā* ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-*aparāmatthā* ti pi.⁵

Dve saccā sārammaṇā ; nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Tiṇi saccā⁶ no cittaṃ ; cittaṃ siyā no cittaṃ. Dve saccā acetasikaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cetasikaṃ siyā acetasikaṃ. Dve saccā

¹ S^d : nīvaraṇaṃ.

² K omits last clause.

³ S^d and B : saccāni.

⁴ S^d inverts order of these clauses as above.

⁵ K omits last clause.

⁶ So K and S^d. B : saccāni.

upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti;¹ dve saccā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi;² dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; dve saccā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa; dve saccā no kilesā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dve saccā saṅkilesikā; dve saccā asaṅkilesikā. Samudayasaccaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesasampayuttaṃ; dve saccā kilesasampayuttā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesasampayuttaṃ siyā kilesavippayuttaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca siyā saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dve saccā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbāṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikañ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikañ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikañ siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikañ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikañ ti pi.⁵

¹ S^d adds pi.

² S^d inverts order of clauses as above.

³ K omits last clause.

⁴ S^d inverts order, as above, in this and the next sentences.

⁵ K omits last clause.

V.

INDRIYAVIBHAṆṬO.

BĀVĪSATINDRIYĀNI : cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ¹ sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ² satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ³ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe⁴ . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati cakkhundriyaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ sotindriyaṃ . . . ghānindriyaṃ . . . jivhindriyaṃ . . . kāyindriyaṃ ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati kāyindriyaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ manindriyaṃ ?

Ekavidhena manindriyaṃ : phassasampayuttaṃ . . . pe⁵ . . . evaṃ bahuvīdhena manindriyaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati manindriyaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ itthindriyaṃ ?

Itthiya⁶ itthilingaṃ itthinimittaṃ itthikuttaṃ itthakappo itthittaṃ itthibhāvo : idaṃ vuccati itthindriyaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ purisindriyaṃ ?

Purisassa purisalīgaṃ purisanimittaṃ purisakuttaṃ

¹ S^d places jīvitindriyaṃ before itthindriyaṃ always.

² B has viriy^o always.

³ K. has always : anaññātāññassamīt^o.

⁴ See above, p. 70, 71.

⁵ S^d and B give the remaining vidhena's nearly in full. They are identical with those given on pp. 53, 54.

⁶ See Dh.S. §§ 633-635.

purisākappo purisattaṃ purisabhāvo : idaṃ vuccati purisindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Duvidhena jīvitindriyaṃ :¹ atthi rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ, atthi arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.²

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Yo³ tesāṃ rūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu tṭhiti yapaṇā yāpaṇā iriyaṇā vattanā pālaṇā jīvitāṃ jīvitindriyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Yo tesāṃ arūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu tṭhiti yapaṇā yāpaṇā iriyaṇā vattanā pālaṇā jīvitāṃ jīvitindriyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedanā : idaṃ vuccati sukhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanā : idaṃ vuccati dukkhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ somanassindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedanā : idaṃ vuccati somanassindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassindriyaṃ ?

Yo cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva-sātaṃ-nāsātaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanā : idaṃ vuccati upekkhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saddhindriyaṃ ?

Yā⁴ saddhā saddhaṇā okappanā abhippasādo saddhā saddhindriyaṃ saddhābalaṃ : idaṃ vuccati saddhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyindriyaṃ ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi thāmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho

¹ S^d and B : Jīvitindriyaṃ duvidhena.

² B : atthi rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ, atthi arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

³ Dh.S. § 19.

⁴ Dh.S. §§ 12-16.

viriyayaṃ viriyindriyayaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammāvāyāmo : idaṃ vuccati viriyindriyayaṃ.

Tattha katamayaṃ satindriyayaṃ ?

Yā sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asamussanatā¹ sati satindriyayaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati : idaṃ vuccati satindriyayaṃ.

Tattha katamayaṃ samādhindriyayaṃ ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti saṇṭhiti avitṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyayaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi : idaṃ vuccati samādhindriyayaṃ.

Tattha katamayaṃ paññindriyayaṃ ?

Yā paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo . . . pe² . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṃ vuccati paññindriyayaṃ.

Tattha katamayaṃ anaññātāññassamītidriyayaṃ ?

Yā³ tesayaṃ dhammānayaṃ aññātānayaṃ adiṭṭhānayaṃ appattānayaṃ aviditānayaṃ asacchikatānayaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati anaññātāññassamītidriyayaṃ.

Tattha katamayaṃ aññindriyayaṃ ?

Yā⁴ tesayaṃ dhammānayaṃ ñātānayaṃ diṭṭhānayaṃ pattānayaṃ viditānayaṃ sacchikatānayaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati aññindriyayaṃ.

Tattha katamayaṃ aññātāvindriyayaṃ ?

Yā⁵ tesayaṃ aññātāvinayaṃ dhammānayaṃ aññā paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati aññātāvindriyayaṃ.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAY.⁶

Bāvisatindriyāni : cakkhundriyayaṃ sotindriyayaṃ ghānindriyayaṃ jivhindriyayaṃ kāyindriyayaṃ manindriyayaṃ itthindriyayaṃ purisindriyayaṃ jīvitindriyayaṃ⁷ sukhindriyayaṃ dukkhindriyayaṃ somanassindriyayaṃ domanassindriyayaṃ upekkhindriyayaṃ sad-dhindriyayaṃ viriyindriyayaṃ satindriyayaṃ samādhindriyayaṃ

¹ S^d : apammussanatā.

² S^d gives the full text.

³ Dh.S. § 296.

⁴ Dh.S. § 364.

⁵ Dh.S. § 555.

⁶ K, here and after : Abhidhamma bhājanīyayaṃ.

⁷ S^d puts this before itthindriyayaṃ.

paññindriyaṇ anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṇ aññindriyaṇ
aññātāvindriyaṇ.

Bāvisatindriyaṇaṇ¹ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata
. . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Dasindriyā avyākata. Domanassindriyaṇ akusalaṇ.
Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṇ kusalaṇ. Cattāriṇdriyā siyā
kusalā siyā avyākata. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā
akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dvādasindriyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā
ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasu-
khāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā. Tiṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
yuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkham-
asukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jivitindriyaṇ siyā
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya
sampayuttaṇ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ
siyā na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Sattindriyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Tiṇindriyā vipākā. Dvindriyā vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṇ siyā vipākaṇ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṇ.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Navindriyā upādinnupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṇ anu-
pādinnupādāniyaṇ. Tiṇindriyā
Navindriyā siyā upādinnupādāni
niyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

Navindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Domanassindriyaṇ
saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṇ. Tiṇindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅ-
kilesikā. Tiṇindriyā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesikā. Cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-
saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-
asaṅkilesikā.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṇ savi-
takka-savicāraṇ. Upekhindriyaṇ siyā savitakka-savicāraṇ
siyā avitakka-avicāraṇ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-
savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasaha-
gatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Somanassindriyaṇ siyā
pītisahagataṇ, na sukhasahagataṇ na upekhāsahagataṇ

¹ Sd: bāvisatīnaṇ indriyaṇaṇ.

siyā na vattabbaṃ pītisahagatan ti. Cha indriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Cattārindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Paṇṇarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Paṇṇarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasindriyā neva ācayagāmino¹ na apacayagāmino.¹ Domanassindriyaṃ ācayagāmi.² Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ apacayagāmi.² Aññindriyaṃ siyā apacayagāmi³ siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi. Navindriyā siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Dasindriyā neva sekhā nasekhā. Dvindriyā sekhā. Aññātāvindriyaṃ asekhāṃ. Navindriyā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nasekhā.

Dasindriyā parittā. Tīṇindriyā appamāṇā. Navindriyā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā parittārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaṃ na appamāṇārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇaṃ ti pi. Navindriyā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Navindriyā majjhimā. Domanassindriyaṃ hīnaṃ. Tīṇindriyā paṇītā. Tīṇindriyā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā. Cha indriyā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā. Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ sammattaniyataṃ. Cattārindriyā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā micchattaniyataṃ siyā

¹ Sd: °gāmino. B: nevācayagāminapaccayagāmino.

² Sd: °gāmi. ³ So Sd.

aniyataṃ. Cha indriyā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Cattārindriyā na vattaḃbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Anaññātāññassamītiṇḍriyaṃ na maggārammaṇaṃ maggahetukaṃ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattaḃbaṃ maggādhipatitī. Aññindriyaṃ na maggārammaṇaṃ siyā maggahetukaṃ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattaḃbaṃ maggahetukan ti pi maggādhipatitī¹ pi. Navindriyā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattaḃbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā uppādino na vattaḃbā anuppannā ti. Dvindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḃbā uppādino ti. Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino.

Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā paccuppannārammaṇā. Tiṇḍriyā na vattaḃbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Dasindriyā siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḃbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Tiṇḍriyā bahiddhārammaṇā. Cattārindriyā siyā ajjhataṇḍriyaṃ siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Atthindriyā siyā ajjhataṇḍriyaṃ siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḃbā ajjhataṇḍriyaṃ siyā bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Pañcindriyā anidassana-sappatighā. Sattarasindriyā anidassana-appatighā.

Cattārindriyā hetū;² attharasindriyā na hetū. Sattindriyā sahetukā; navindriyā ahetukā; cha indriyā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Sattindriyā hetusampayuttā; navindriyā hetuvippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Cattārindriyā hetū ceva sahetukā ca; navindriyā na vattaḃbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi; tiṇḍriyā na vattaḃbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Cha indriyā na vattaḃbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattaḃbā sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti. Cattārindriyā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā

¹ S^d °patin ti pi.

² S^d: hetu.

ca ; navindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi ;¹ tñindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; cha indriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti. Navindriyā na hetū ahetukā ; tñindriyā na hetū sahetukā ; cattārandriyā na vattabbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi ; cha indriyā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā.

Sappaccayā. Saṅkhatā. Anidassanā.

Pañcindriyā sappatighā. Sattarasindriyā appatighā.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jīvitindriyaṇ siyā rūpaṇ siyā arūpaṇ.

Dasindriyā lokiya. Tñindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Dasindriyā sāsavā ; tñindriyā anāsavā ; navindriyā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Paññarasindriyā āsavavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṇ āsavasampayuttaṇ ; cha indriyā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ; tñindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; navindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Paññarasindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ cāti āsavasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca āsavo ; cha indriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayutta ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Navindriyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ; tñindriyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavan ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavan ti pi ; tñindriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; cha indriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

No saṃyojanā. Dasindriyā saṃyojaniyā ; tñindriyā asaṃyojaniyā ; navindriyā siyā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Paññarasindriyā saṃyojanavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṇ saṃyojanasampayuttaṇ ; cha indriyā siyā

¹ S^d puts the navindriyā clause first.

saṇḍojanasampayuttā siyā saṇḍojanavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā saṇḍojanā ceva saṇḍojaniyā cāti saṇḍojaniyā ceva no ca saṇḍojanā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā saṇḍojanā ceva saṇḍojaniyā cāti pi saṇḍojaniyā ceva no ca saṇḍojanā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā saṇḍojanā ceva saṇḍojaniyā cāti siyā saṇḍojaniyā ceva no ca saṇḍojanā ti. Pannarasindriyā¹ na vattabbā saṇḍojanā ceva saṇḍojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṇḍojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṇḍojanā ti pi; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbaṇ saṇḍojanaṇ ceva saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ cāti saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca saṇḍojanaṇ; cha indriyā na vattabbā saṇḍojanā ceva saṇḍojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saṇḍojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṇḍojanā siyā na vattabbā saṇḍojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṇḍojanā ti. Navindriyā saṇḍojanavippayutta-saṇḍojaniyā; tīṇindriyā saṇḍojanavippayutta-asāṇḍojaniyā; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbaṇ saṇḍojanavippayutta-saṇḍojaniyaṇ ti pi saṇḍojanavippayutta-asāṇḍojaniyaṇ ti pi; tīṇindriyā siyā saṇḍojanavippayutta-saṇḍojaniyā siyā saṇḍojanavippayutta-asāṇḍojaniyā; cha indriyā siyā saṇḍojanavippayutta-saṇḍojaniyā siyā saṇḍojanavippayutta-asāṇḍojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṇḍojanavippayutta-saṇḍojaniyā ti pi saṇḍojanavippayutta-asāṇḍojaniyā ti pi.

No ganthā. Dasindriyā ganthaniyā; tīṇindriyā aganthaniyā; navindriyā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Pannarasindriyā ganthavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṇ ganthasampayuttaṇ; cha indriyā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Pannarasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbaṇ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttaṇ cāti ganthasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca gantho; cha indriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Navindriyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; tīṇindriyā gan-

¹ B: Pannaras° always.

thavippayutta-aganthaniyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyaṃ ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyaṃ ti pi; tñindriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; cha indriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

No oghā . . . pe . . . No yogā . . . pe . . .

No nīvaraṇā. Dasindriyā nīvaraṇiyyā; tñindriyā anīvaraṇiyyā; navindriyā siyā nīvaraṇiyyā siyā anīvaraṇiyyā. Paṇṇarasindriyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyyā cāti nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā; tñindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyyā cāti pi nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyyā cāti siyā nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā¹ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti. Navindriyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā; tñindriyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyan ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyan ti pi; tñindriyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā: cha indriyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā ti pi.

No parāmāsā. Dasindriyā parāmatthā; tñindriyā aparāmatthā; navindriyā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Solasindriyā parāmāsavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā; tñindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva

¹ S^d omits from nīvaraṇasampayuttā to siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā, inclusive, . . . lines below.

parāmatthā cāti pi parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti. Dasindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā; tiṇindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā; tiṇindriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā; cuddasindriyā sarammaṇā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā sarammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Ekaviṣatindriyaṇ no cittā; manindriyaṇ cittaṇ.¹ Terasindriyā cetasikā; aṭṭhindriyā acetasikā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cetasikaṇ siyā acetasikaṇ. Terasindriyā cittasampayuttā; sattindriyā cittavippayuttā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasampayuttaṇ siyā cittavippayuttaṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattabbāṇ cittaṇa sampayuttaṇ ti pi cittaṇa vippayuttaṇ ti pi. Terasindriyā cittasaṅsatthā; sattindriyā cittaviṣaṅsatthā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasaṅsatthaṇ siyā cittaviṣaṅsatthaṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattabbāṇ cittaṇa saṅsatthaṇ ti pi cittaṇa viṣaṅsatthaṇ ti pi. Terasindriyā cittasamuṭṭhānā; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasamuṭṭhānā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ siyā no cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ. Terasindriyā cittasahabhuno; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasahabhuno; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasahabbu siyā no cittasahabbu. Terasindriyā cittānuparivattino; aṭṭhindriyā no cittānuparivattino; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti. Terasindriyā cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānaṇ siyā no cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānaṇ. Terasindriyā cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabbu siyā no cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabbu. Terasindriyā cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti siyā no cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Cha indriyā ajjhakkā; soḷasindriyā bāhirā.

¹ S^d inverts order of these two clauses.

Sattindriyā upādā; cuddasindriyā no upādā;¹ jivitin-driyaṃ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.²

Navindriyā upādinṇā; cattārindriyā anupādinṇā; nav-indriyā siyā upādinṇā siyā anupādinṇā.

No upādānā.³ Dasindriyā upādāniyā; tñindriyā anupā-dāniyā; navindriyā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Soḷasindriyā upādānavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā upādāna-sampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vat-tabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā; tñindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Soḷasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Dasindriyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; tñindriyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; tñindriyā siyā upādānavippayutta - upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā;⁴ cha indriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vat-tabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavip-payutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

No kilesā. Dasindriyā saṅkilesikā; tñindriyā asaṅ-kilesikā; navindriyā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Paṇṇarasindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; domanassindriyaṃ saṅkiliṭ-thaṃ; cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Paṇ-ṇarasindriyā kilesavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ kilesa-sampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; tñindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅ-kilesikā cāti siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesikā ti. Paṇṇarasin-driyā no vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā

¹ Both K. and S^d have nupādā; S^d here only.

² S^d: no upādā.

³ K: Nupādānā.

⁴ S^d here only: °vippayuttānupādāniyā.

kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Paññarasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Navindriyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā; tīṇindriyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṃ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikaṃ ti pi; tīṇindriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; cha indriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesa-vippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā cāti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā cāti pi.

Paññarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbā; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Paññarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Paññarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā. Paññarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Navindriyā avitakkā; domanassindriyaṃ savitakkaṃ; dvādasindriyā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Navindriyā avicārā; domanassindriyaṃ savicāraṃ; dvādasindriyā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā appītikā; ekādasindriyā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Ekādasindriyā na pītisahagatā; ekādasindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na sukhāsahagatā; dasindriyā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na upekkhāsahagatā; dasindriyā siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Dasindriyā kāmāvacarā; tīṇindriyā na kāmāvacarā; navindriyā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Terasindriyā rūpāvacarā; navindriyā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Cuddasindriyā arūpāvacarā; aṭṭhindriyā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasindriyā pariyaṇṇā; tīṇindriyā apariyaṇṇā; navindriyā siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā apariyaṇṇā.

Ekādasindriyā aniyyānikā ; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṇ niyyānikaṇ ; dasindriyā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā ; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṇ niya-taṇ ; ekādasindriyā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasindriyā sa-uttarā ; tīṇindriyā anuttarā ; navindriyā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Paññarasindriyā araṇā ; domanassindriyaṇ saraṇaṇ ; cha indriyā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

INDRIYA-VIBHAṆGO SAMATTO PAÑCAMO.¹

¹ K. *omits* niṭṭhitaṇ *and* pañcamo. S *omits* samatto. B : niṭṭhito *only*.

VI

PACCAYĀKĀRA-VIBHAṆGO

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṇ, salāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ so-kaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Dukkhe aññāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katame avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro¹ kāyasāṅkhāro vacisaṅkhāro cittasāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo puññābhisaṅkhāro?

Kusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā dānamayā sīlamayā bhāvanāmayā : ayaṇ vuccati puññābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo apuññābhisaṅkhāro?

Akusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā : ayaṇ vuccati apuññābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo āneñjābhisaṅkhāro?¹

Kusalā cetanā arupāvacarā : ayaṇ vuccati āneñjābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo kāyasāṅkhāro? Kāyasañcetanā kāyasāṅkhāro . . . Vacisañcetanā vacisaṅkhāro . . . Manosañcetanā cittasāṅkhāro.

Ime vuccanti avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā.

¹ Sd : ānañjābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhā-vīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :¹ idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ?

Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ ; idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanāṃ?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamo salāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Cakkkhusamphasso sotasamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhā-samphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati salāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Cakkkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāya-samphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Rūpatanhā saddatanhā gandhatanhā rasatanhā phoṭṭhabatanhā dhammatanhā : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ?

Kāmapādānaṃ ditṭhupādānaṃ sīlabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

¹ K : Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro : idaṃ . . .
Cf. Dh. S. § 1309.

Duvidhena bhavo:¹ atthi kammabhavo, atthi uppattibhavo.

Tattha katamo kammabhavo?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro: ayaṃ vuccati kammabhavo. Sabbam pi bhavagāmikammaṃ kammabhavo.

Tattha katamo uppattibhavo?

Kāmaabhavo rūpaabhavo arūpaabhavo saññābhavo asaññābhavo neva-saññā-nāsaññābhavo, ekavokāraabhavo catuvokāraabhavo pañcavokāraabhavo: ayaṃ vuccati uppattibhavo. Iti ayaṃ ca kammabhavo ayaṃ ca uppattibhavo,² ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho: ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā³ khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā⁴ āyuno saṅghāni indriyānaṃ paripāko: ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ marāṇaṃ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu marāṇaṃ kālakiriyaṃ khandhānaṃ bhedo kālevarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo: idaṃ vuccati marāṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca marāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nātivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa silavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa dīṭṭhivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññātarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññātarena dukkha-dhammena phutṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ anto soko anto parisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo?

Nātivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa

¹ B: Bhavo duvidhena. ² S^d omits from Iti to this word.

³ B: jiraṇatā always. ⁴ K: vallitacatā always.

thassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena phuṭṭhassa dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ vācā palāpo vippalāpo lālapo lālappanā¹ lālapitattaṃ² ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso?

Nātiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitattaṃ upāyāsitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti: tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṆ.

MĀTIKĀ.

i.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

ii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ,

¹ K: lālapānā. B: lālappo lālappanā lālappitattaṃ.

² Sd omits.

upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ, saḷāyatanaṇ, phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Paccayacatukkaṇ.¹

v.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ viññānaṇhetukaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmaṇhetukaṇ; chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṇhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaṇhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ viññānaṇhetukaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmaṇhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaṇhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ

¹ So B. only. S^d has Pathamacatukkaṇ.

viññāṇahetukaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmarūpahetukaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-hetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarā-maraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

viii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetaṇ, viññāṇa-paccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññāṇahetukaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṇ nāmarūpahetukaṇ, salāyatana-paccayā phasso salāyatana-hetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ, upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarā-maraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Hetucatukkaṇ dutiyaṇ.¹

ix.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ, viññāṇa-paccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇasampayuttaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmasampayuttaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-sampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāsampayuttaṇ, upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarā-maraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

x.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ, viññāṇa-paccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇasampayuttaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāsampayuttaṇ, upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarā-maraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ, viññāṇa-paccayā nāma-

¹ Sd : Hetuka°. B omits dutiyaṇ.

rūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanāṃ² nāmasampayuttaṃ, salāyatanapaccayā³ phasso salāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Sampayuttacatukkaṃ tatiyaṃ.⁴

xiii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xiv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ So K and B. S^d. omits nāmaṃ.

³ S^d chaṭṭhāyo.

² So S^d.

⁴ B omits tatiyaṃ.

paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xviii.

Viññānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro,¹ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xix.

Nāmapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xx.

Chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xxi.

Phassapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxii.

Vedanāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiii.

Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiv.

Upādānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

MĀTIKĀ NITṬHITĀ.²

¹ So K.

² K. and B. omit nitṭhitā.

i.¹

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā² saddārammaṇaṃ vā gandhārammaṇaṃ vā rasārammaṇaṃ vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ vā dhammārammaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā paññārabbaḥ; tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tāṇhā, tāṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tatthā katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe³ . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tatthā katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tatthā katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tatthā katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tatthā katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tatthā katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso.

Tatthā katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ sātā cetasaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassa-jaṃ sātā sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

¹ First of the Dvādasa Akusalacittāni. Dh. S. §§ 365-430.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . down to dhammārammaṇaṃ vā.

³ See above p. 85. S^d gives text in full.

⁴ S^d and B: cetayitattaṃ always.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandirāgo cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamaṇ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ?

Ya diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ¹ diṭṭhigahanaṇ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaṇ diṭṭhivipphanditaṇ diṭṭhisañjyojanaṇ gāho patiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṇ tiṭṭhāyatanāṇ vipariyesagāho :² idaṇ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā upādānaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṇ³ dhammānaṇ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo : ayaṇ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṇ jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaṇ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṇ dhammānaṇ jarā jīraṇatā āyuno saṇhāni : ayaṇ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṇ maraṇaṇ?

Yo tesāṇ dhammānaṇ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccataṇ antaradhānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati maraṇaṇ.

Iti ayaṇ ca jarā idaṇ ca maraṇaṇ, idaṇ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṇ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.⁴

ii.

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpac-

¹ Dh. S. § 381. K. and B. have . . . pe . . . down to tiṭṭhāyatanāṇ.

² K : vipariyesaggāho.

³ Only B has tesāṇ tesāṇ here and below. Cf. p. 136.

⁴ S^d omits iti.

cayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā? ¹

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ² ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso . . . pe ³ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. ⁴

iii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

¹ See p. 85.

² S^d and B : cetayitattaṃ, and always.

³ S^d gives the text in full.

⁴ So S^d.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo sotāyatanaṃ upacayo ghanāyatanaṃ upacayo jivhāyatanaṃ upacayo kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo, yaṃ vā paṇ'āññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññānadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso?

Yo phasso samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

iv.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ cittaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ?
Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho

idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katama
yatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo
yaṃ vā paṇ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ
cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññā-
ṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi
rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññāk-
khandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha
katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ
niissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati
nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ?

Cakkhāyatanan sotāyatanan ghāṇāyatanan jivhāyatanan
kāyāyatanan manāyatanan : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā
saḷāyatanan.

Tattha katamaṃ saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattan : ayaṃ
vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso . . . pe² . . . tena
vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samu-
dayo hotiti.

Paccayacatukkanṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.³

V.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko,
saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇan saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇa-
paccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaḥetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāya-
tanāṃ nāmaḥetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭh-
āyatanāhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassāhetukā,
vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upā-
dānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā
jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇan. Evam etassa kevalassa
dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā.

² S^d gives text in full.

³ K. has no final title. B. omits niṭṭhitaṃ. S^d reads
Pathama° for Paccaya°.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhāra-hetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇa-hetukaṃ?

Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāma-hetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-hetuko?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusittatā : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-hetuko.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā phassa-hetukā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ sātā cetasaṃ sukhā cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedayitā cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā phassa-hetukā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanā-hetukā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanā-hetukā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-hetukaṃ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigatā² diṭṭhigahāṇā diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisanyojanaṃ gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchā-patho micchattaṃ tiṭṭhāyatanaṃ vipariyesagāho : idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-hetukaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

¹ S^d gives text in full.

² S^d cuts this answer short, but gives all the remaining questions and answers, condensing the latter.

vi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaṇhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetaṇitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko ?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

vii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpaṇhetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaṇhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo,

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo māsaṃ, . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇo-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññānahetukaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo, yaṃ vā paññānaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaṃhetukaṃ cittaṃsamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññānahetukaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññānadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo māsaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇo-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃhetuko?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃhetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ K : hotiti.

viii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññatā : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanakkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanakkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ² nāmarūpahetukaṃ ?

¹ S^d : hotīti.

² So S^d ; see below.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatana-hetuko ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanahetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhak-khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Hetucatukkayā niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.²

ix.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upadānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jārāmarāṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇam saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhāra-kkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ ?

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ?

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana^o to end of section.

² K. omits this line. B omits niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ. S^d : Hetucacatukkayā.

³ S^d : hotīti.

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānasaj . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmasampayuttaṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṇsāmpayutto ?

Yo phasso phusanā saṃphusanā saṃphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṇsāmpayutto.

Tattha katamā phassaṇpaccayā vedanā phassasāmpayuttā ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ sātaṇ cetasikaṇ sukhaṇ cetosaṃphassaṇ sātaṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosaṃphassaṇ sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassaṇpaccayā vedanā phassasāmpayuttā ?

Tattha katamā vedanāṇpaccayā taṇhā vedanāṇsāmpayuttā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati vedanāṇpaccayā taṇhā vedanāṇsāmpayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ taṇhāṇpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāṇsāmpayuttaṇ ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . tiṭṭhāyatanaṇ vipariyesaggāho² : idaṇ vuccati taṇhāṇpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāṇsāmpayuttaṇ . . . pe³ . . . tena vuccati evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṃudayo hotīti.

X.

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāṇpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsāmpayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ saṅkhārasāmpayuttaṇ, viññānaṇpaccayā nāmaṇ viññānaṇsāmpayuttaṇ, nāmaṇpaccayā phasso nāmasāmpayutto, phassaṇpaccayā vedanā phassaṇsāmpayuttā, vedanāṇpaccayā taṇhā vedanāṇsāmpayuttā, taṇhāṇpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāṇsāmpayuttaṇ, upādānaṇpaccayā bhavo, bhavaṇpaccayā jāti, jātiṇpaccayā jarāmaṇaṇ. Evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṃudayo hotī.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṇ aññānaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇgī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāṇpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsāmpayutto ?

¹ S^d gives text in full.

³ S^d gives text in full.

² K : vipariyesaggāho.

⁴ K : hotīti.

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃvattatāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ, . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃvattatāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

¹ So S^d, K and B.

² K : hotīti.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaṃ vā paṇ'āññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttanti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatānasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatanasampayutto,¹ phassa-

¹ Sd and B : chaṭṭāyatana°.

paccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāsam-
payuttaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jāti-
paccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
khandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇgi moho
akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsam-
payutto ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇtattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati
avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhāra-
sampayuttaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ, . . - pe . . . tajaṇ mano-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ
saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññāṇa-
sampayuttaṇ ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ ?
Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :
idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ ? Cakkhā-
yatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo,
yaṇ vā paṇ' aññaṇ pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇ cittaṇhetukaṇ
cittasamutthānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññāṇa-
paccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññāṇasampayuttaṇ nāmaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṇ nāmasampayuttan ti :
atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ ? Vedanākkhandho saññāk-
khandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ.
Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ ? Cattaro ca mahābhūtā yaṇ ca
rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṇ vuccati
rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati
nāmarūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṇ² nāma-
sampayuttaṇ³

Cakkhāyatanāṇ . . . pe . . . manāyatanāṇ : idaṇ vuc-
cati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṇ nāmasampayuttaṇ.³

¹ K : hotiti.

² So S^d.

³ S^d and B add chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto?¹

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkakhandhassa samudayo hotīti.²

Sampayuttacatukkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.³

xiii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ; saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ; viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ ; nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā pi nāmaṃ ; chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ : phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso ; vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā ; taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā ; upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ.

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana°. ² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ K. omits this line. B omits niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

⁴ So also K.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasañ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanañ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasañ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanañ.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ sātā cetasaṃ sukhā cetosamphassa-jā sātā sukhā vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pi phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pi phasso.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ sātā cetasaṃ sukhā cetosamphassa-jā sātā sukhā vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . titthāyatanañ vipariyesagāho:¹ idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamā upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā upādānaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo: ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇañ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇañ. Tattha katamā jarā? Yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno saṃhāni: ayaṃ

¹ K : vipariyesaggāho.

vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ? Yo tesañ dhammānaṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccatā antaradhānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jāti-paccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṃgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xiv.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro saṃkhārapaccayā pi avijjā; saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññānapaccayā pi saṃkhāro; viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ; nāmapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ; phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso; vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā; taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo; bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṃkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññānapaccayā pi saṃkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā pi saṃkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ.¹

¹ Sd omits the following question and reply.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ?

Ti : . . . idho saññakkhandho . . . idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

xv.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññānaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ ?

Atthi nāmaṃ atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ

upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

xvi.

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ nāmarūpāccayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmarūpāccayā saḷāyatanāṇ saḷāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṇ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanāṇ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyatanaṇ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ upacayo yaṇ vā pan' aññāmaṇ pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇ cittaṇhetukaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ.

Nāmarūpāccayā pi viññāṇaṇ ti : atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇo-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ pi nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā sanphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.²

Aññaṃaññacatukkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.³

2—4.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye⁴ akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ saṅkhārena⁵ . . . pe . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ

¹ S^d and B: chaṭṭhāyatana^o henceforth. ² S^d: hoti.

³ K omits this line. S^d: aññaṃaññapaccayacatukkaṃ. B. omits niṭṭhitaṃ.

⁴ Dh. S. § 365 foll. ⁵ K. omits . . . pe . . .

. . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṃ-
khārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammāram-
maṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye avijjā-
paccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapac-
cayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā
bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.¹

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati
avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā:
ayaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṃkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti
. . . pe . . .²

5.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhā-
sahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . .
pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha,
tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā
viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhā-
yatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā
vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ,
upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmarāṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
samudayo hoti.³

¹ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here.

² S^d and B. omit . . . pe . . . at end of every section.
Presumably the contents of pp. 145-64 are to be applied to
each akusalaṃ cittaṃ.

³ S^d omits the following questions, passing on to the next
'Katame dhammā akusalā.'

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ neva sātaṇ nāsātaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

6—8.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsahagataṇ ditthigatasampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ditthigatavippayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsahagatā ditthigatavippayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .

9—10.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti domanassasahagataṇ paṭighasampayuttaṇ . . . domanassasahagataṇ paṭighasampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā paṭighaṇ, paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yañ cetasikañ asātañ cetasikañ dukkhañ cetosamphasajañ asātañ dukkhañ vedayitañ cetosamphassajāñ asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayañ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamañ vedanāpaccayā paṭighañ ?

Yo cittassa āghāto¹ paṭighāto² paṭivirodho kope pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattañ doso dussanā dussitattañ vyāpatti vyajjanā virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkañ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa : idañ vuccati vedanāpaccayā paṭighañ.

Tattha katamo paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā : ayañ vuccati paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhañ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idañ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

11.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiñ samaye akusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti upekkhāsahagatañ vicikicchāsampayuttañ, rūpārammaṇañ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇañ vā yañ yañ vā pañ'ārabbha, tasmiñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā, vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?³

Yañ aññāṇañ adassanañ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlañ : ayañ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yañ cetasikañ neva sātāñ nāsātāñ cetosamphasajañ adukkhamasukhañ vedayitañ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayañ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. § 1060.

² K and B have . . . pe . . . to caṇḍikkañ.

³ S^d excises here, and under § 12, to ayañ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā?

Yā¹ kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattaṃ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakaṃ dvedhāpatho² saṅsayo anekaṅsagāho āsappanā parisappanā अपariyogāhanā thambhitattaṃ³ cittassa manovilekho: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā.

Tattha katamo vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vicikicchā vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

12.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ, uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe⁴ . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ⁵ cittaṃ uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittaṃ: idaṃ⁶ vuccati vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamo uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho?

¹ Dh. S. § 425.

² B: dvidhāpatho.

³ B: chambhitattaṃ. Cf. *Psychological Ethics*, p. 242, n. 3.

⁴ S^d omits down to next question.

⁵ Dh. S. § 429.

⁶ K: ayaṃ.

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṇ vuccati uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .
pe . . .

AKUSALACITTAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.¹

1.²

Katamā dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ
hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ rūpāram-
maṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ
vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā
saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā
nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana pac-
cayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo,
pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhappaccayā bhavo,
bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho³ adoso amoho.

Tattha katamo alobho ?

Yo alobho alubbhanā alubbhittattaṇ asāraṇ asārajjanā
asārajjittattaṇ anabhijjhā alobho kusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuc-
cati alobho.

Tattha katamo adoso ?

Yo adoso adussanā⁴ adussittattaṇ avyāpādo avyāpaj-
jhaṇ⁵ adoso kusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati adoso.

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁶ . . . amoho dhammavi-
cayo sammādiṭṭhi : ayaṇ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

¹ So K. as well as S^d. B : akusalaniddeso.

² First of the Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Dh. S.
§§ 1-159.

³ Cf. Dh. S. § 32 foll.

⁴ K : adūsana, adūsittattaṇ.

⁵ S^d : avyāpajjhā. B : abyāpajjo. Cf. Dh. S. § 33.

⁶ Dh. S. § 34.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattā : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassa-
jaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā
vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo ?

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo : ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittaṃ adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṃ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññā-
kkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuc-
cati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati
evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hotīti.

2-8.³

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāṇasampayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena,
. . . somanassasahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassa-
sahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsa-
hagataṃ nāṇasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇa-
sampayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇa-
vippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ
sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammā-
rammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṃ samaye
kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ,
viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ,
chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā,
vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhan-
dhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d gives full text.

² S^d gives full text.

³ S^d abbreviates as in text. K. and B. give detailed treat-
ment of kusalacittāni thus : 2-4, 5 and 6, 7 and 8.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā?

Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññatattāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.²

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha³ katame kusalamūlā? Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññatattāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitak-kavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapac-

¹ S^d gives after . . . pe . . . Tattha katamā vedanā, &c.

² S^d omits itī.

³ Rūpāvacarakusalaṃ. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 161-174. S^d omits all questions and answers.

⁴ This section is omitted in K. and B. S^d gives it.

cayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. . . .

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye¹ arūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti² . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . .¹ . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā? Alobo adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūla.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇyitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṇ cetasaṇ neva sātaṇ nāsātaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?³

Yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡamiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ

¹ Arupāvacarakusalaṇ. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 265-76. S^d inserts rūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti . . . pe . . .

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ in next section. Dh. S. §§ 265-8.

³ Lokuttaraṇ cittaṇ. Cf. Dh. S. 277 foll.

jhānaṃ upsasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃgo maggaṃ, maggaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti : evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃgati hoti, samāgama hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti.

KUSALAMŪLAṃ NIṬṬHITAṃ.²

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ³ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammaṃ katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhuviññānaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhasahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ māno mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā cakkhuviññānapadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ ?

¹ So S^d. K and B abbreviate less.

² B : kusalaniddeso.

³ Kusalavipākāni pañcaviññānāni. Cf. Dh. S. § 431.

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tājā cakkhu-viññānadhātū : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsātaṃ cetosamphassaṃ, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ, adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanaṃ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānapakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .

v.²

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññānahetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam, nāmahetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . .

ix.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho viññānaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññānasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam, nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ.⁴ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xiii.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapac-

¹ S^d gives full text.

² See above, Mātikā, pp. 139, 140.

³ S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, *d.c.*

⁴ S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, *d.c.*

cayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, phassa-paccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . . .

Katamo dhammā avyakatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ sotaviññāṇaṇ² uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ saddhārammaṇaṇ,³ ghānaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ gandhārammaṇaṇ, jivhāviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ rasārammaṇaṇ, kāyaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti sukkhāsahagataṇ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇāpaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .⁵

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṇ kāyikaṇ sātāṇ kīyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇaṇ sātāṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ kāyasamphassaṇā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanaṇ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyakatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . ārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārā-

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, &c.

² Dh. S. § 443.

³ S^d inserts here . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d: hoti. B *ercises to next section.*

⁵ S^d gives full text.

⁶ Kusalavipākā manodhātu. Cf. Dh. S. § 455.

paccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhaṇapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetanayitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-dhātu: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā? Yaṇ ceta-sikaṇ neva sātaṇ nāsātaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkham-asukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ sātaṇ adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha?

Yo cittassa adhimokkha adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhaṇapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati adhimokkhaṇapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyakatā?

Tasmiṇ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhaṇapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇ.³

¹ S^d gives full text.

² Kusalavipākā somanassasahagatā manoviññāṇadhātu. Cf. Dh. S. § 469.

³ K: Evam etassa kevalassa, &c. Tattha katamo saṅkhāro . . . adhimokkhaṇapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati, &c. B. condenses also, but less.

Katame dhammā avyākata¹?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata²?

Yasmiṃ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānavippayuttā saṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo?

¹ So S^d and B. K. omits this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 484 : Kusalavipākā upekhāsahagatā manoviññānadhātu.

² Attha mahāvipākā. Dh.S. § 498.

³ S^d omits the following down to tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti on the following page.

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā : ayaṃ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ¹ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivicce'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicce'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ ; tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.² Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame³ dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitakka-vicārānaṃ vūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā

¹ Rūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. § 499.

² S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa, &c.

³ So S^d. K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 500.

bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ
 . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
 khandhassa samudayo hotiti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ¹ samaye arūpāpattiyaṁ maggaṇ bhāveti
 . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma
 neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca
 pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja
 viharati, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
 avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāva-
 carassa² kusalassa kammassa katattā upacittattā vipākaṇ
 sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-
 nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā
 . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati;
 tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā
 nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
 paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
 pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā
 bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ.
 Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
 hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ⁴ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ
 apacayaḡamiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiya
 pattiyaṁ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ
 upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ,
 tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti:
 ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa
 jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṇ vivicc'eva kāmehi
 . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati
 dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ suññataṇ; tasmiṇ
 samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ,
 nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
 paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo,
 pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Arūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. §§ 501-4. B. omits

. . . pe . . .

² S^d: rūpāvacarassa.

³ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa āc. . .
 hotiti.

⁴ Suddhikapaṭipadā. Cf. Dh.S. § 505.

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ² samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ va pan' ārabba, tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

AKUSALAVIPĀKA-SANĠKHARĀMŪLAKAṆ NITTHITAṆ.⁴

¹ S^d omits the following sentences to tena vuccati evam etassa, &c.

² Dh.S. § 564.

³ S^d omits remainder of section (down to title).

⁴ K and B. omit this title.

Katame¹ dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha² . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu³ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu⁴ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe.⁵ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ⁶ samaye manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti, kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . .⁷ somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasāṃkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasāṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasāṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasāṃkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Kamāvacarakiriyā. Dh.S. § 566.

² S^d first completes this section in the usual way, but with more than usual condensation.

³ Dh.S. § 568.

⁴ Dh.S. § 574.

⁵ S^d adds the usual questions and answers highly condensed.

⁶ Dh.S. § 576.

⁷ Neither K nor S^d inserts . . . where it stands in the text.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ² samaye rūpāvacaraṇaṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ dīṭṭha-dhammasukhavihāraṇ, vivicca'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati pathavikasaṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ⁴ samaye rūpāvacaraṇaṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ dīṭṭha-dhammasukhavihāraṇ, vitakkavicāraṇaṇ vūpasamā . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati pathavikasaṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ⁵ samaye arūpāvacaraṇaṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, sabbaso . . . pe⁶ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññā-

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa, *dc.* . . . hotīti.

² Rūpāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. § 577.

³ S^d . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

⁴ K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 578.

⁵ Arūpāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. §§ 579-82. B omits

. . . pe . . .

⁶ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

ṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. ¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

KIRIYĀ-SAṆKHAṬṬHĀRAMĪLAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ. ²

1(i) ³

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā ⁴ saṅkhārā, saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇyitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe ⁵ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

(ii)

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. ⁶ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti. S^d thereupon rehearses the varied formulae: Tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ . . . saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ . . . viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

² K. omits this line. B. has only Avyākata-niddeso.

³ Kāmāvacara-atṭha-mahācittāni. Cf. Dh.S. §§ 1-159.

⁴ K and B have . . . pe . . . only to Tattha katamā . . . vedanā.

⁵ See above Mātikā i, pp. 137 foll.

⁶ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti.

(iii)

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa samudayo hoti.

(iv)

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

2—8.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñānasampayuttaṇ sasāṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñānavippayuttaṇ . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñānavippayuttaṇ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṇ ñānasampayuttaṇ . . . upekkhāsahagataṇ ñānasampayuttaṇ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṇ ñānavippayuttaṇ . . . upekkhāsahagataṇ ñānavippayuttaṇ sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti, vivicc'eva

¹ S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

² S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

³ S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇañ, tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedānapaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇañ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggañ bhāveti, vitakka-vicarānañ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyañ jhānañ . . . tatiyañ jhānañ . . . catutthañ jhānañ . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ . . . pañcamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇañ, tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe³ . . . jarāmaraṇañ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggañ bhāveti, sabbaso . . . pe⁵ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanañ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatañ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedānapaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacaya-gāmiṇ dīṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadañ dandhābhīññañ, tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

² K. and B. omit this section. ³ S^d gives full text.

⁴ S^d omits this section. ⁵ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññ. Evam etesaṇ dhammānaṇ samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .¹

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ cakkhaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti, upekhāsahagataṇ rūpārammaṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇtattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ sotaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsahagataṇ saddārammaṇaṇ . . . ghānaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsahagataṇ gandhārammaṇaṇ . . . jīvhāviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsahagataṇ rasārammaṇaṇ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti sukhāsahagataṇ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṇ,³ . . . manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan'ārabbha³ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan'ārabbha³ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan'ārabbha, tasmīṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S^d adds, in condensed form, the usual catechism.

² B appends here Avijjāmūlakakusala-niddeso, the more fitting place being end of preceding section.

³ S^d concludes this separately.

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānavippayuttā saṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, " . . . " : " . . . " bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccay " . . . " . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ³ . . . pe . . . vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā

¹ S^d gives a fraction of the usual catechism.

² S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti.

³ K and B omit these sections; S^d deals with them collectively in one separate section.

jarāmarañaj.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiñ samaye arūpūpapattiya maggañ bhāveti sabbaso . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanañ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatañ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati, tasmiñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākañ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanañ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatañ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati; tasmiñ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhaṇapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañaj. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiñ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacayagamiñ dīṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāñ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhābhiññañ, tasmiñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākañ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāñ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhābhiññañ suññatañ; tasmiñ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhaṇapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañaj. Evam etesañ dhammānañ samudayo hoti.³

KUSALAMŪLA-VIPĀKAMŪLAKAÑ NIṬṬHITAÑ.⁴

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa, &c.

² S^d omits this section. B. omits . . . pe . . .

³ S^d gives the catechism condensed.

⁴ K. omits this line. B has Kusalamūlakavipāka-niddeso.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ; tasmiṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti dukkhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ . . . manodhātu¹ uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pañ'arabbha, tasmiṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam² etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pañ'arabbha, tasmiṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā

¹ S^d takes this into a separate section.

² S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañña. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattā: ayaṃ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārappaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārappaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇappaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇappaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaappaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattā: ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaappaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassappaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassappaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha?

Yo cittaṃ adhimokkha adhimuccaṇā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhaappaccayā bhava?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhava.

Tattha katamā bhavappaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ dhammāṇāṃ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo: ayaṃ vuccati bhavappaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marañña. Tattha katamā jarā? Yā tesāṃ dhammāṇāṃ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno saṅghāni: ayaṃ vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaṃ maraññaṃ? Yo tesāṃ dhammāṇāṃ khayā vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccataṃ antaradhānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati maraññaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca marañña: idaṃ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgama hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti;

tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
samudayo hotīti.

Akusalavipāka-mūlakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.¹

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANĪYAṂ² NIṬṬHITAṂ.³

PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṅGO SAMATTO CHAṬṬHO.⁴

¹ K. *omits this title.*

² K. °bhājanīyaṃ.

³ S^d *adds this note*: Kusalākusala-solasikā samūlā nesañ paccayā nesañ vipākā saṅvaḍḍhitā, tehi saṅkhārapaccayā pathama-catukka-kusala-avijjā tassa paccayo ekaṇālo vipākasmiṃ tehi kusalākusala-mūlakā. Vicikicchā dasa viññāṇe abhimokkho na labhati. Ahetuke vā kusale pasādo nūpalabbhati.

⁴ S^d: Paṭiccasamuppādavibhaṅgo niṭṭhito chaṭṭho. K. *and B. omit chaṭṭho.* B *has niṭṭhito for samatto.*

VII.

SATIPATTHĀNAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTĀRO satipatthānā : idha bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi¹ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ ; ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ ; ajjhattaṃ citte cittānupassī viharati, bahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ ; ajjhattaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā² tacapariyaṇaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa³ asucino paccavekkhati : atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco māsaṃ nahārū⁴ atthi⁵ atthimiñja⁶ vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ aṇṇaṃ antagaṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā khelo singhāṇikā lasikā muttan ti.⁷ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ⁸ vavatthāpeti.⁹ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikarivā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā kāye cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

¹ S^d : ātāpi *always*.

² K : uddhampādatalā adhokesa^o *always*.

³ S^d : pūraṇṇāna^o *always*. K : pūraṇṇāna^o *always*.

⁴ S^d : nahārū. B : nhāru. ⁵ B : atthi.

⁶ K and B : °miñjaṃ. ⁷ B. omits ti *always*.

⁸ K : svāvatthitaṃ *always*.

⁹ K : avatthap^o *always*. B : vavatthap^o *always*.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu bahiddhā kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyaṇṭaṃ pūraṃ nānappakāraṇassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi'ssa kāye¹ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahārū² atthi² atthimiñjā² vakkāṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan ti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaṃ² vavatthāpeti.² So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā kāye cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyaṇṭaṃ pūraṃ nānappakāraṇassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi kāye³ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru atthi atthimiñjā vakkāṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan ti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati atāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādo-manassaṃ.

A n u p a s s ī t i : tattha katamā anupassanā?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato⁵ uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati anupassīti.

V i h a r a t i t i : iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ā t ā p i t i : tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati ātappaṃ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpi ti.

S a m p a j ā n o t i : tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajaññaṃ. Iminā sampajaññaena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato

¹ Sd: atthi kāye.

² Cf. preceding page.

³ So K. B: imasmiṃ kāye.

⁴ Cf. below p. 250.

⁵ Sd: upagato samupagato always.

uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati sam-pajāno ti.

Satimā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samup-āgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati satimā ti.

Vineyya loke abhijjhā domanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Sveva kāyo loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassan?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-phassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassan.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassan imambhā loke vinītā honti paṭivinītā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaṃgatā abbhatthaṃgatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vineyya loke abhijjhā-domanassan ti.²

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno:³ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti³ pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno:³ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisāṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisāṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisāṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisāṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ

¹ So K., B. and S^d.

² B. adds here Kāyānupassanā-niddeso.

³ K and B: vedaya° always.

vediyāmīti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti.¹ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ: sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ: dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ: adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ: sāmisaṃ sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ: nirāmisaṃ sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ: sāmisaṃ dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ: nirāmisaṃ dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ: sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ: nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ.

Anupassī ti . . . pe² . . . viharatīti . . . pe . . . ātāpī ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . .

¹ Cf. p. 193, nn. 8, 9.

² K. omits these . . . pe . . . s.

pe . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loke
abhijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Sā yeva¹ vedanā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko:
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rūgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ asātaṃ cetasaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-
phassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ
asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imamhi loke
vinītā honti pativinitā santā samitā vūpasanta atthaggatā
abbhatthagatā² appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā,
tena vuccati vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti.³

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vītārāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītārāgaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ: samohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītamohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: saṃkhittaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: vikkhittaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: mahaggataṃ me
cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: amahag-
gataṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
sa-uttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
anuttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ:
samāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ:
asamāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ:
vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ:
avimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ
āseveti bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti.
So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvat-
thitaṃ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā citte cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: sarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vītārāgaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vītārāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: sadosassa cittaṃ

¹ B: sā va.

² Sd. atthagatā abbhatthagatā.

³ B. has here Vedānānupassanā-niddeso.

ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vitadosassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: samohassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vitamohassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, saṃkhittaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: saṃkhittassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vikkhittassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: mahaggatassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: amahaggatassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: sa-uttarassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: anuttarassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: samāhitassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asa-māhitaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: asamāhitassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vimuttassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: avimuttassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavattāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulika-ritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavattāpetvā ajjhatabahiddhā citte

ajjhatabahiddhā citte cittaṇupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ: samohaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitamohaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: mahaggataṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: amahaggataṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ: sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ: anuttaraṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ: samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asa-māhitaṃ vā cittaṃ: asamāhitaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: vimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: avimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhatabahiddhā citte cittaṇupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

Anupassī ti . . . pe . . . viharatīti . . . pe . . . ātāpī ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . . pe . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassanti: tattha katamo loko?

Taṃ yeva cittaṃ loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ asātaṃ cetasaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imaṃhi loke vinītā honti paṭivinītā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaṃgatā abbhathagatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā : tena vuccati vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ ti.²

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ : natthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṃ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vyāpādaṃ . . . pe . . .³ santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ thīnamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchā : atthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchā : natthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. Sā . . . satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ . . . ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi me ajjhataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūrī⁴ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ⁵ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ pītisa-

¹ So S^d.

² B. has here Cittānupassanā-niddeso.

³ S^d and B. give each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d and K : °paripūrī always. Cf. D. II., 303.

⁵ S^d has . . . pe . . . for this case only, then contracts without . . . pe . . .

bojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi me ajjhataṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anupannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā dhammesu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santaṃ vā'ssa kāmaccandaṃ : atthi'ssa kāmaccando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa kāmaccandaṃ : natthi'ssa kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā cā pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, tañ cā pajānāti. Santaṃ vā'ssa vyāpādan¹ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa thinamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa uddhaccakukkuccaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa vicikicchā : atthi'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa vicikicchā : natthi'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santaṃ vā'ssa dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa viriya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . .² santaṃ vā'ssa passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā'ssa samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā'ssa upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi'ssa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa upekhāsamboj-

¹ S^d gives each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to santaṃ vā'ssa upekhā°.

jhaṅgaṃ: natthi'ssa upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santaṃ vā kāmacchandaṃ: atthi kāmacchando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā kāmacchandaṃ: natthi kāmacchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmacchandassa uppādo hoti taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānaṃ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmacchandassa āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā vyāpādaṃ . . . pe . . .¹ santaṃ vā thīnamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā uddhacacakkucceṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā vicikicchā: atthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā vicikicchā: natthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti taṃ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā satisambojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi satisambojjhaṅgaṃ ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā satisambojjhaṅgaṃ: natthi satisambojjhaṅgaṃ ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, santaṃ vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ,² santaṃ vā viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . .³ santaṃ vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ: natthi upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ ti pajānāti yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

A n u p a s s ī t i : tattha katamā anupassanā?

¹ S^d gives each following case in condensed form.

² B. gives . . . pe . . . at each excision.

³ So S^d.

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno sammannāgato, tena vuccati anupassī ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ātāpīti: tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati ātappaṃ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpī ti.

Sampajāno ti: tattha katamaṃ sampajāññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajāññaṃ. Iminā sampajāññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammannāgato, tena vuccati sampajāno ti.

Satimāti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammannāgato, tena vuccati satimā ti.

Vineyya loka abhijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Te va dhammā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cīttassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphasajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imamhi loka vinītā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthayaṅgatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikātā, tena vuccati vineyya loka abhijjhādomanassan ti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṀ.²

Cattāro satipatṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, cित्ते cittānupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ So Sd.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paḡhānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedānānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paḡhānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ vedanāsu vedānānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paḡhānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ citte cittānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paḡhānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ dhamme dhammānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, vedanāsu vedānānupassī viharati, citte cittānupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ S^d has viharati.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī, yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu citta cittānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ citta cittānupassī, yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

¹ S^d omits viharati here and below.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ; tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī, yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anusati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī; yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAṃ.¹

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu² vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, citte cittaṇupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

¹ K: obhājaniyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

² S^d: vedanāsu citte dhammesu dhammānupassī.

Catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānāṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Siya kusalā siya avyākata. Siya sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siya vipakā siya vipākadhammadhammā; anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā. Siya savitakka-savicārā siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka avicārā. Siya pītisahagatā siya sukkasahagatā siya upekkhasahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siya apacayagāmino siya neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino. Siya sekhā siya asekhā. Appamāṇā, appamāṇārammaṇā, paṇītā. Siya sammattaniyatā siya aniyatā. Maggārammaṇā, siya maggahetukā siya maggādhipatino siya na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siya uppannā siya anuppannā siya uppādinno; siya atitā siya anāgatā siya paccuppannā; na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatā-rāmmaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā, anidassana-appaṭighā. Na hetū,¹ sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū-sahetukā. Sappaccayā, saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . . no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . pe . . . no parāmāsā . . . pe . . . Sārammaṇā, no citta, cetasikā, cittasampayuttā, cittasaṅsatṭhā, cittasamutṭhānā, cittasahabhuno, cittaṇuparivattino, cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhānā, cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhānā-sahabhuno, cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhānāṇuparivattino. Bāhirā, no upādā, anupādinṇā.² No upādānā³ . . . no kilesā Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siya savitakkā siya avitakkā; siya savicārā siya avicārā. Siya sappitika siya

¹ S^d: hetu *always*.

² S^d: bāhirānopādā anupādinṇā.

³ S^d: no'pādānā. K: nupādānā.

appitika; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā su-
khasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā, siyā upekhāsahagatā
siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kamāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā,
nā arūpāvacarā,¹ apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniy-
yānikā: siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ²

SATIPATṬHĀNAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO SATTAMO.³

¹ S^d omits na arūpāvacarā.

² K and S^d omit.

³ S^d and B substitute niṭṭhito for samatto. K. and B.
omit sattamo.

VIII.

SAMMAPPADHĀNAVIBHAṬṬO.

CATTĀRO sammappadhānā : idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhiyā asammosaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni : lobho doso moho, tad-ekatṭhā ca kilesā, taṃ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṃ-samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ : ime vuccanti anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti : tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandīkatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhamma-chando : ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañ-janeti uṭṭhāpeti samuṭṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamatīti ; tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe¹ . . . sammāvāyāmo,

¹ Dh. S. § 22.

ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samu-
peto upāgato samupāgato,¹ uppaṇno samuppanno saman-
nāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.

Vīriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ vīriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko vīriyārambho . . . pe² . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati vīriyaṃ. Imaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati
āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati vīriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviñ-
ñāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti
sappaggaṇhāti upatthambhethi paccupatthambhethi, tena
vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko vīriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati
cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tuṃ akusalamūlāni: lobho doso moho tad-ekatṭhā ca
kilesā, taṃ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṃkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho, taṃ-samuṭṭhānaṃ
kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti
uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ āra-
bhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti³ . . . pe . . . vāyamatīti
. . . pe . . . vīriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . pe . . . cittaṃ
paggaṇhātīti . . . pe . . . padahatīti: tattha
katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko vīriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ āra-
bhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

¹ S^d: upagato samupagato *always*.

² Dh. S. § 13. B: vīriya° *always*.

³ K. and B. repeat the commentary with excisions.

Tattha katame anuppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni : alobho adoso amoho, taṇ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkharakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutthānaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacikammaṇ manokammaṇ : ime vuccanti anuppanna kusalā dhammā. Iti imesaṇ anuppannānaṇ kusalanāṇ dhammānaṇ uppādāya chandaṇ janeti vāyamaṇ viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṇ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṇ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṇ paggaṇhatīti . . . padahatīti : tattha katamaṇ padhānaṇ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyamo : idaṇ vuccati padhānaṇ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṇ kusalanāṇ dhammanāṇ tṭhiyā asaṃmosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṇ janeti vāyamaṇ viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni : alobho adoso amoho, taṇ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkharakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutthānaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacikammaṇ manokammaṇ : ime vuccanti uppanna kusalā dhammā. Iti imesaṇ uppannānaṇ kusalanāṇ dhammānaṇ tṭhiyā asaṃmosāya bhiyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṇ janeti vāyamaṇ viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Tṭhiyā ti : yā tṭhi so asaṃmoso ; yo asaṃmoso so bhiyyobhāvo ; yo bhiyyobhāvo taṇ vepullaṇ ; yaṇ vepullaṇ sā bhāvanā ; yā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.¹

Chandaṇ . . . janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṇ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṇ paggaṇhatīti . . . padahatīti : tattha katamaṇ padhānaṇ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyamo : idaṇ vuccati padhānaṇ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṇ.²

¹ S^d : Yā tṭhi so asaṃmoso bhiyyobhāvo, taṇ-vephullaṇ, yaṇ vephullaṇ sā bhāvanāya pāripūri. Cf. p. 213.

² K obhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds niṭṭhitāṇ.

Cattāro sammappadhānā : idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati,¹ uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pāhanāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhiyā asaṃmosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samāye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pāhanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice² eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭi-padaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samāye anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti : tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando : ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti saṇḍaṃ janeti uṭṭhāpeti samuṭṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti,² tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamati : tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi³ thāmo dhiti⁴ asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasam-paggāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamati.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti : tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ :

¹ S^d breaks off here down to Kathaṃ ca.

² S^d omits.

³ K and B : ussolhi. Cf. M. i., 103 ; Dh. S. § 289.

⁴ B : tṭhiti.

idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samarabhati āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ arabbhatīti.

Cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tassa manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambhethi paccupatthambhethi, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammavayamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesa dhamma sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannaṃ paṇāsaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṇāsaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇāsaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye uppannaṃ paṇāsaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṇāsaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamati . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammavayamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesa dhamma sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇāsaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye anuppannaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhatīti . . . padahatīti; tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Ava-sesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paḡhānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

T̥hitiyā ti: yā t̥hiti so¹ asammoso; yo asammoso so bhiyyobhāvo; yo bhiyyobhāvo taṃ vepullaṃ; yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sā pāripuri.

Chandaṃ janetīti: tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañ-janeti utṭhapeti samutṭhapeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamatīti: tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ² vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti . . . pe . . .³ sammānāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati

¹ S^d: yā asammosā; ya (*sic*) asammoso so bhiyyobhāvo . . . yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā sā pāripuri.

² K.: idaṃ.

³ S^d gives full text.

āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittayaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manovinnāpadhātu: ayaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti sampaggaṇhātīti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahaṭṭīti; tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaparīyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, yo tasmaṃ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaparīyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.¹

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṀ.²

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti padahati.

Catunnaṃ sammappadhānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati ayyakata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . .

² K: 'bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṃ*.

madhammā ; anupādiṇṇa - anupādāniyā ; asaṃkiliṭṭha - asaṃkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicārā-mattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekhā. Appamāṇā ; appamāṇārammaṇā ; paṇitā ; sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā ; maggahetukā ; siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggādhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appatighā. Na hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā ; na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ; na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccaya : saykhatā ; anidassanā ; appatighā ; arūpā ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmasā . . . Sārammaṇā. No cittā ; cetasikā ; cittasampayuttā ; cittasaṃsatṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasaṃsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā ; cittasaṃsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā-sahabhuno ; citta-saṃsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bahirū ; no upādā ; anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā ;¹ no kilesā. Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā ; siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappitikā, siyā appitikā ; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā ; siyā sukhasahagatā, siyā na sukhasahagatā ; siyā upekkhāsahagatā, siyā na upekkhāsahagatā. Na kamāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā ; upariyāpannā. Niyyānikā ; niyatā ; anuttarā ; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

SAMMAPPA DHĀNAVIBHAṆḬO SAMATTO ATTHAMO.²

¹ K: nupādānā.

² K. omits atthamo. S^d and B. have niṭṭhito for samatto.

IX.

IDDHIPĀDAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTĀRO iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhī-padhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhī - padhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ¹ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhī-padhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsā-samādhī-padhāna-sañkhārasamannāgataṃ² iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhī-padhāna-sañkhāra-samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Chandaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhīṃ labhati cittaṃ ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chandasamādhī. So anuppannānaṃ³ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhiyā asamosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasāṅkhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca chandasamādhī ime ca padhānasāṅkhārā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisañyūhitvā abhisāṅkhipitvā chanda-samādhī-padhāna-sāṅkhāro tveva⁴ saṅkhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

¹ B. has viriya² always.

² B. has vīmaṃsā always.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to uppannānaṃ kusalaṃ, &c.

⁴ S^d: te va.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa *ñhiti* saññhiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalay¹ sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi² thāmo dhiti³ asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandataṃ anikkhittadhurataṃ dhurasampaggāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalay⁴ sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā⁵ sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ vedanākkhandho sūññakkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipāday bhāvetīti:⁶ te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāday bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-samannāgataṃ . . . ti?

Viriyaṃ ce . . . karitvā labhati samādhinṃ labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriya-samādhi. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe⁷ . . . uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ *ñhitiyā* asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca viriyasamādhi ime ca padhāna-saykhārā tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā viriya-samādhipadhāna-saykhāro tveva saykhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ.

¹ Sd has . . . pe . . . from saññhiti inclusive. Dh. S. §§ 11, 15, 24, 54, 57.

² K and B: ussolhi. Cf. p. 211. ³ B: *ñhiti*.

⁴ Sd has . . . pe . . . from oārambho.

⁵ Sd: phassanā always. Cf. p. 257.

⁶ Sd: opādam bhāvetīti. ⁷ K. and B. give text in full.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe¹ . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saykhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Cittaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ labhati cittassa ekaggaṭaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati cittasamādhi. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca cittasamādhi ime ca padhānasaykhārā tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhāro² tveva³ saykhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittaena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca pa-

¹ K and B. give full text. See p. 217.

² S^d: "khārā.

³ S^d tve only.

dhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta - samādhi - padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti; yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ij-jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vīmaṃsā-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Vīmaṃsaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhig labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṃsā-samādhi. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asammōsāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca vīmaṃsā-samādhi ime ca padhānasaykhārā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā vīmaṃsā-samādhipadhānasaykhāro tveva saykhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ vīmaṃsā?

Yā pañña pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṃsā.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti imāya ca vīmaṃsāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati vīmaṃsā-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ij-jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanaṃ sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K. and B. give full text.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣa vedanākkhandho sañ-
nākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipāday bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāday bhāvetīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṆ.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-pa-
dhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṇ iddhipāday bhāveti, viriya-
samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṇ iddhipāday bhā-
veti, citta-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṇ iddhi-
pāday bhāveti, vimāṇsā-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasaman-
nāgataṇ iddhipāday bhāveti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhāra-
samannāgataṇ iddhipāday bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti
niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya pa-
ṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ
dandhābhinnāṇ, tasmīṇ samaye chanda-samādhi-padhāna-
sāṅkhārasamannāgataṇ iddhipādan bhāveti.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalā dhammac-
chando: ayaṇ vuccati chando.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaṣa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-
dhisambojjhaṇṇo maggaṇṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ
vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasāṅkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyasambojjhaṇṇo maggaṇṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ
vuccati padhānasāṅkhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
padhānasāṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
tena vuccati samādhi-padhāna-sāṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhi ti: yā tesāṇ dhammānaṇ iddhi samiddhi
ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti
phusaṇā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

¹ K: 'bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . . pe¹
 . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu viriyasamādhi-padhānasaykhāra-
 samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya patha-
 māya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
 dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye viriya-samādhi-padhāna-
 saykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ
 vuccati viriyaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-
 dhisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
 vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
 vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
 padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
 tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato
 ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi
 ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti
 phusanā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . .
 pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-
 samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ So S^d, K. and B. Cf. Dh. S. § 1.

niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihaṃsaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye saṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhī?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī samādhisaṃbojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati samādhī.

Tattha katamo padhānasaṃkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyamo viriyasaṃbojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaṃkhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittaṇa iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaṃkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta - samādhī - padhānasaṃkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāveti ti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāveti ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vīmaṃsā-samādhī-padhānasaṃkhāra-samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye vīmaṃsā-samādhī-padhānasaṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamā vīmaṃsā?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṃsā.

Tattha katamo samādhī?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī samā-

dhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati samādhī.

Tattha katamo padhānasajjhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasajjhāro.

Iti iminā cā vīmaṃsāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasajjhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vīmaṃsā-samādhī-padhānasajjhārasamannāgato ti.

I d d h ī t i; yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusaṇā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

I d d h i p ā d o ti: tathābhūtaṃ phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo.

I d d h i p ā d a ṃ b h ā v e t ī t i: te dhamme āsevaṃti bhāveti bahulikaṃ, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā: chandiddhipādo viriyiddhipādo cittidhipādo vīmaṃsiddhipādo.

Tattha katamo chandiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahāṇāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, yo tasmiṃ samaye chando chandikāṭā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chandiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā chandiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo viriyiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahāṇāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, yo tasmiṃ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriyiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā viriyiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo cittiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ Sd appends Abhidhammabhājanīyaṃ here as well as below.

niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, yaṃ tasmiṃ samaye cittaṃ mano māna-saṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātuḥ ayaṃ vuccati cittiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā cittiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo vīmaṃsiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapiyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṃsiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā vīmaṃsiddhipādasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṀ.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā : idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasāṃ khārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi . . .² citta-samādhi . . . vīmaṃsā-samādhi . . . iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Idha kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇa kati araṇa ?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, Vipākadhammadhammā : anupādinna-anupādāniyā ; asaṃkiliṭṭha-asāṃkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicāra siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicāra. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhisahagatā siyā upekkhahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekhā. Appamāṇā ; appamāṇārammaṇā ; paṇitā. Sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā, maggahetukā, na maggādhīpatino. Siyā uppāna siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhata-bahiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appatighā.

¹ K : 'bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

² S^d gives full tert.

Vimaṇsiddhipādo hetu ; tayo iddhipādā na hetū.¹ Sahe-
tukā ; hetusampayuttā. Vimaṇsiddhipādo hetu ceva sahe-
tuko ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā
cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Vimaṇsiddhipādo hetu
ceva hetusampayutto ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū
ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca
hetū ; tayo iddhipādā na hetū sahetukā. Vimaṇsiddhipādo
na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.
Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appaṭighā ; arūpā ;
lokuttarā : kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.²

No asavā ; anāsavā ; āsavavippayuttā ; na vattabbā āsavā
ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na
vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasam-
payuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṅgyojanā . . . pe³ . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . .
no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaraṇā
. . . pe . . . no parāmāsā . . . pe . . . sārammaṇā.

Tayo iddhipādā no cittā ; cittiddhipādo cittaṇ,⁴ tayo
iddhipādā cetasiḱā ; cittiddhipādo acetasiḱo ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasampayuttā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittena
sampayutto ti pi cittena vippayutto ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasaṅsatṭhā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittena saṅ-
satṭho ti pi cittena viṅsatṭho ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasamuṭṭhānā, cittiddhipādo no cittasamuṭṭhāno ; tayo
iddhipādā cittasahabhuno,⁵ cittiddhipādo no cittasahabhū ;⁶
tayo iddhipādā cittaṇuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no citta-
nuparivatti ; tayo iddhipādā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā,
cittiddhipādo no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāno ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno, cittiddhipādo
no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no
cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Tayo iddhipādā bāhirā ; cittiddhipādo ajjhattiko ;⁴ no
upādā ;⁶ anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .⁷ No
kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na
dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā

¹ S^d hetu *always*.

² S^d omits these three words.

³ K. omits these . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two clauses.

⁵ S^d : °sahabhū.

⁶ K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā.

⁷ S^d : no'pādānā. K : nupādānā. Only B. has . . . pe . . .

avicārā. Siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā, siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā; apariyāpannā. Niyyanikā; niyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

IDDHIPADAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO NAVAMO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² K. omits navamo. S^d omits samatto. S^d and B. have niṭṭhito for samatto.

Y.

BOJJHANGAVIBHANGO.

SATTA bojjhayaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango ?

Idha bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatam pi cirabhāsitam pi saritā anus-saritā. Ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango.

So tatha-sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya vicinati
 pavicinati¹ parivimamsaṃ āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati dhamma-
 vicayasambojjhaṅgo.

Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya vicinato pavicino² pari-
vimaṇsar³ hoti viriyaṃ asallinaṃ. Ayaṃ
vuccati

Āraddhaviriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Ayaṃ vuccati pītisambojjhango.

Pitimanassa kāyo pi passambhati⁴ cittaṃ pi passambhati. Ayaṃ vuccati passaddhisambojjhaṅgo.

Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Ayaṃ
vuccati samādhisambojjhaṅgo.

So tathāsamaḥitaṃ cittaṃ sādhuḥkaṃ ajjhupekkhitaṃ hoti.
Ayaṃ vuccati upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Satta bojjhaṅgā : satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

¹ S^d: pavicarati. B: pavicinati pavicarati.

² S^d: pavicarato. B: pavicinato pavicarato.

³ B: *vīriya*^o *always*.

⁴ S^d: kāyo ti upassambhati.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu sati, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu sati. Yadā pi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhaṅgaṃ abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu pavicayo, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo. Yadā pi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi kāyikaṃ viriyaṃ, atthi cetasikaṃ viriyaṃ. Yadā pi kāyikaṃ viriyaṃ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi cetasikaṃ viriyaṃ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi savitakka-savicārā pīti, atthi avitakka-avicārā pīti. Yadā pi savitakka-savicārā-pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicārā pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi kāyappassaddhi, atthi cittappassaddhi. Yadā pi kāyappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi cittappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, atthi avitakka-avicāro samādhi. Yadā pi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu upekhā, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā. Yadā pi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu upekhā, tadā pi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā, tadā pi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanisitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanisitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṂ.²

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaṅgā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye satta bojjhaṅgā honti: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriyasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhaṅgo?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odaggaṃ attamanatā cittassa pītisambojjhaṅgo: ayaṃ vuccati pītisambojjhaṅgo.

¹ S^d and B give full tert.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

³ Cf. below p. 250, and Dh. S. § 292.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā vedanākkhandhassa saññākkhandhassa saṅkhārakkhandhassa viññāṇakkhandhassa passaddhi paṭippassaddhi passambhanā paṭippassambhanā paṭippassambhitattaṃ¹ passaddhisambojjhaṅgo : ayaṃ vuccati passaddhisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā cittassa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati samādhisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā upekhā upekhanā² ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭṭa cittaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo : ayaṃ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaṅgā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhaṅgehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaṅgā : satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā viriyasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā pītisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā passaddhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā samādhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye upekhā upekhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭṭa cittaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo : ayaṃ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā upekhāsambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

¹ Sd : paṭipassambhitatthaṃ.

² Sd omits.

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaṅgā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye satta bojjhaṅgā honti: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo?

Yā upekhā upekhāna² ajjuhekkhanā majjhataṭṭa cittaṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaṅgā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhaṅgehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ³; yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā

¹ S^d rehearses the names of the intermediate Bojjhaṅgas.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits.

dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā viriyasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā
 dhammā pītisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā passaddhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā samādhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
 dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
 avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokut-
 tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ
 vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasam-
 pajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ¹;
 yā tasmiṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhānaṃ ajjupekkhānaṃ maj-
 jhattatā cittassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo: ayaṃ vuccati upe-
 kkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā upekkhā sambojjhaṅga-
 sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.²

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicaya-
 sambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgā pītisambojjhaṅgo pas-
 saddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsamboj-
 jhaṅgo.

Sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
 avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Pītisambojjhaṅgo sukhāya
 vedanāya sampayutto; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā sukhāya vedan-
 āya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sam-
 payuttā. Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā;
 anupādinna-anupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-asankilesikā. Siyā
 savitakka-savicāra siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-
 avicāra. Pītisambojjhaṅgo pītisahagato, sukkasahagato,
 na upekkhā sahagatā; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā
 sukkasahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na
 bhāvanāya pahātabbā Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya
 pahātabbaheṭukā. Siyā apacayaḡāmino siyā neva ācaya-
 ḡāmino na apacayaḡāmino. Siyā sekkhā siyā asekkhā.
 Appamāṇā; appamāṇārammaṇā; paṇītā. Siyā sammata-

¹ Sd omits.

² K: obhājanīyaṇ. Sd adds niṭṭhitaṇ.

taniyatā, siyā aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siyā magga-hetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattabbā magga-hetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appatighā.

Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo hetu; cha bojjhaṅgā na hetū.¹ Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo hetu ceva sahetuko ca; cha bojjhaṅgā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca; cha bojjhaṅgā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Cha bojjhaṅgā na hetū sahetukā; dhammavicayabojjhaṅgo na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi. Sappacayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe² . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmāsā . . . sārammaṇā.

Nō cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittisaṃsaṭṭhā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānasahabhuno; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Bāhirā. No upādā;³ anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā. . . .⁴ No kilesā. . . .⁵

Na dassanena pahātabbā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Pītisambojjhaṅgo appitiko; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Pītisambojjhaṅgo na pītisahagato; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pītisambojjhaṅgo sukkasahagato; cha bojjhaṅgā

¹ Sd: hetu *always*.

² B. *has* . . . pe . . . *throughout*. K and S^d *have no breaks*.

³ K and S^d: nupādā. ⁴ K *omits* No. ⁵ S^d: kilesikā.

siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā. Pītisamboj-
jhaṅgo na upekkhāsahagato; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā upekkhāsa-
hagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā;
apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā¹ siyā aniyyānikā; siyā
niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.²

BOJJHAṆGAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO DASAMO.³

¹ S^d: niyānikā.

² K. *omits* niṭṭhitaṇ.

³ S^d *and* B. *omit* samatto. K. *and* B *omit* dasamo.

XI.

MAGGAVIBHAṄGO.

ARIYO atthangiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṃkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṃkappo?

Nekkhammasaṃkappo, avyāpādasāṃkappo, avihiṃsāsaṃkappo : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṃkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇī, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Pāṇātipatā¹ veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī : ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitaṃ kappeti : ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṭi viriyaṃ² ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya³ . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṭi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

¹ S^d : pāṇātipatā.

² B : viriyaṃ *always*.

³ K. and B. do not condense.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu . . . citte . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca¹ akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ajjhata² so ekodibhavaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekhā-sati-pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu sammāditṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossagga-pariṇāmiṃ . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappay bhāveti, sammāvācay bhāveti, sammākammantaṃ bhāveti, sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāveti, sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti, sammāsatiṃ bhāveti, sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossagga-pariṇāmiṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.³

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ³ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d condenses each of the Jhāna formulae.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds nitṭhitaṃ.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to sammā-ājīvo.

paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadañ
dandhābhīṇṇañ, tasmīñ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti:
sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhamma-
vicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo mag-
gaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso
abhiniropanā sammāsaṅkappo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyā-
pannañ: ayañ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catūhi vacīduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati vera-
maṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṅ anajjhāpatti velā - anatikkamo
setughāto sammāvācā maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannañ:
ayañ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Yā tihi kāyaduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī
akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṅ anajjhāpatti velā - anatikkamo setughāto
sammākammanto maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ
vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Yā micchā-ājīvā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ
akaraṇaṅ anajjhāpatti velā - anatikkamo setughāto
sammā - ājīvo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ
vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ
vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisam-
bojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati
sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhi-
sambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ
vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayañ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā
aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcagiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo
sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

¹ Dh. S. § 292 foll.

Tattha katamo pañcangiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacagayāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye pañcangiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo . . . pe . . . maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcangiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcangikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcangiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idhi bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacagayāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyamena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā vivice' eva kāmehi upasampajja viharati
: yā tasmīṃ samaye
cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi, samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo, maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāsamādhinā sampayuttā.

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha¹ katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānana . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṃkappo . . . sammāvācā . . . sammākammanto . . . sammā-ājīvo . . . sammāvāyāmo . . . sammāsati. . . .

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṃkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcaṅgiko maggo?

¹ K. and B. omit the following analysis, going on to Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsaṭi sammāsamādhī.¹

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsaṭi sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; yā tasmīṃ samaye paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṭiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhī?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d here repeats the analysis above, p. 238. K. and B. again omit it.

avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. 'Tass' eva lokut-tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upa-sampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ; yā tasmiṃ samaye cittaṃsa ṭhiti¹ saṇṭhiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṃamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi samādhi-sambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Ave . . . imāsama-dhinā sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAY.²

Ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi sammāsaṃkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Aṭṭhannaṃ maggaṃgānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyākata. Sammāsaṃkappo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto; satta maggaṃgā siya sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā. Anupādāṇā; anupādāniya; asaṃkiliṭṭha-asāṃkilesikā.

Sammāsaṃkappo avitakka-vicāramatto; satta maggaṃgā siya savitakka-savicārā siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka-avicārā. Sammāsaṃkappo pītisahagato, sukha-sahagato, na upekhāsahagato; satta maggaṃgā siya pītisahagatā siya sukhāsahagatā siya upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siya apacayaḡāmino siya neva ācayaḡāmino na apacaya-ḡāmino. Siya sekhā siya asekhā. Appamaṇā; appa-māṇārammaṇā. Paṇitā. Siya sammattaniyatā siya aniyatā. Na maggaṃrammaṇā; siya maggaḡhetukā siya maggaḡhipatino siya na vattabbā maggaḡhetukā ti pi maggaḡhipatino ti pi.

Siya uppannā siya anuppannā siya uppādino. Siya atitā siya anāgatā siya paccuppannā. Na vattabbā atitā-rammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannā-rammaṇā ti pi. Siya ajjhattā siya bahiddhā siya ajjhattabahiddhā. Bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appa-tighā.

¹ Sd contracts formula.

² K: 'bhājanīyay. Sd adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ; satta maggaṅgā na hetū¹ ; sahetukā ; hetusampayuttā. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva sahetukā ca ; satta maggaṅgā na vattaḡbā hetū¹ ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca ; satta maggaṅgā na vattaḡbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Satta maggaṅgā na hetū sahetukā ; sammādiṭṭhi na vattaḡbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi, na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā ; saykhatā ; anidassanā ; appaṭighā ; arūpā ; lokuttarā : kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā ; anāsavā ; āsavavippayuttā ; na vattaḡbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattaḡbā āsavā ceva āsava-sampayuttā cāti pi, āsava-sampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No sayyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmasā . . . sārammaṇā.

No cittā ; cetasikā : cittasampayuttā : cittasayṣaṭṭhā ; citthasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno : cittānuparivattino ; cittasayṣaṭṭha - samuṭṭhānā ; cittasayṣaṭṭha - samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno ; cittasayṣaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Bāhirā ; no upādā ;² anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .³ No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Sammāsaykappo avitakko ; satta maggaṅgā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Sammāsaykappo savicāro ; satta maggaṅgā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Sammāsaykappo sappīṭiko ; satta maggaṅgā siyā sappīṭikā siyā appīṭikā. Sammāsaykappo pītisahagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Sammāsaykappo sukhasahagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā.⁴ Sammāsaykappo na upekhāsahagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

¹ S^d : hetu *always*.

² K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā.

³ K and S^d : nupādānā. Both omit both pe's.

⁴ S^d omits this sentence.

Na kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā;
 apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā; siyā
 niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.¹

MAGGAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO EKĀDASAKO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² S^d omits samatto. K. and B. omit ekādasako. B. has
 niṭṭhito.

XII.

JHĀNAVIBHAṄGO.

[Mātikā.]

Idha bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane mattaññū, pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyaṇuyogam anuyutto,¹ sātaccāṃ nepakkāṃ bodhipakkhikāṇaṃ dhammāṇaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī² hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī² hoti, sammiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī² hoti, saṅghātipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī³ hoti, asite⁴ pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī³ hoti, uccārapassāvakkamme sampajānakārī³ hoti, gate tṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṃhībhave sampajānakārī² hoti. So vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaṃ⁵ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ⁶ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ appasaddaṃ appanigghosaṃ vijanavātaṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ paṭisallānasārūpaṃ.⁷ So araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya⁸ parimukhaṃ satiṃ upatṭhapetvā. So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāya avyāpānnacitto viharati, sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī⁹ vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thinamiddhaṃ¹⁰ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, āloka-saññī sato sampajāno thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhattaṃ

¹ K and S^d insert a second yutto.² S^d: 'kārī.³ So too S^d.⁴ S^d: asīte.⁵ S^d: pabbatakandaṃ.⁶ B: vanapatṭaṃ.⁷ S^d and B: 'sārūpaṃ.⁸ S^d: paṇidhāya.⁹ K. omits.¹⁰ B: thinamiddhaṃ always.

vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkucē cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchayaṃ pahāya tinnavicikicchho viharatī, akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ¹ parisodheti. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbaliḥkaraṇe,² vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī; vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī; pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharatī sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti³ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī; sukhaṃ ca pahānā dukkhaṃ ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṃgamā⁴ adukkhamasukhaṃ⁵ upekkhasatipārisuddhiṃ⁶ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī; sabbaso rūpasamāhānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasamāhānaṃ atthaṃgamā⁴ nānattasamāhānaṃ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsañācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharatī; sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma: anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti viññānañācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharatī; sabbaso viññānañācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma: natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharatī; sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-samāhā-nāsamāhā-yatanaṃ upasampajja viharatī.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.⁷

Idhāti: imissā diṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyaṃ imasmiṃ ādāye imasmiṃ dhamme imasmiṃ vinaye imasmiṃ dhammavinaye imasmiṃ pāvācane imasmiṃ brahmacariye imasmiṃ satthu sāsane, tena vuccati idhāti.

Bhikkhūti: samāhāya bhikkhu, patiññāya bhikkhu, bhikkhatīti bhikkhu, bhikkhako ti bhikkhu, bhikkhācariyaṃ ajjhupagato ti bhikkhu, bhinnapatadharoti bhikkhu, bhindatī pāpake akusale dhamme ti bhikkhu, bhinnattā pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhikkhu,

¹ S^d: cittaṃ. In the three preceding instances, S^d: citta-parisodheti.

² S^d: dubbali°.

³ S^d: sukhaṃ viharī ti.

⁴ S^d: atthagamā.

⁵ S^d: adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ.

⁶ S^d: paṭisuddhiṃ.

⁷ K. and B omit niṭṭhitā.

odhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, anodhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, sekho bhikkhu, asekho bhikkhu, neva sekho nāsekho bhikkhu, aggo bhikkhu, bhadro bhikkhu, maṇḍo bhikkhu, sāro bhikkhu, samaggena saṃghena nātticatutthēna kammena akuppena tñānārahena upasampanno ti bhikkhu.

Pātimokkhaṃ ti: silaṃ patitṭhā ādi caraṇaṃ sayyamo sayvaro mukhaṃ pamukhaṃ¹ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyaṃ.

Saṃvaro ti: kāyiko avitikkamo² vācasiko avitikkamo kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo.

Saṃvuto ti: iminā pātimokkhasaṃvarena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato upapanno samupapanno samannāgato, tena vuccati pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ācāragocarasampanno ti: atthi ācāro, atthi anācāro.

Tattha katamo anācāro?

Kāyiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro. Sabbam pi dussīlaṃ anācāro. Idh' ekacco veḷudānena³ vā pattadānena vā pupphadānena vā phaladānena vā sinānadānena vā dantakattadānena vā pātukamyatāya⁴ vā muggasūpatāya⁵ vā pāribhaṭṭatāya⁶ vā jaṃghapesanikena⁷ vā aññataraññatarena buddhapatikutṭhena micchā-ājīvena jīvitaṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro.

Tattha katamo ācāro?

Kāyiko avitikkamo, vācasiko avitikkamo, kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo:⁸ ayaṃ vuccati ācāro. Sabbo pi silasaṃvaro ācāro. Idh' ekacco na veḷudānena³ na pattadānena na pupphadānena na phaladānena na sinānadānena na dantakattadānena na pātukamyatāya⁴ na muggasūpatāya⁵ na pāribhaṭṭatāya⁶ na jaṃghapesanikena⁷ na aññataraññatarena buddhapatikutṭhena micchā-ājīvena jīvitaṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati ācāro.

Gocaro ti: atthi gocaro, atthi agocaro.

Tattha katamo agocaro?

¹ B: mokhaṃ pamokhaṃ

² B: avitikkamo *always*.

³ S^d: veṭṭhudānena.

⁴ S^d and B: cātukamyatāya.

⁵ S^d: muggasuppatāya; B: muggasupyatāya.

⁶ S^d: pāribhaṭṭatāya.

⁷ S^d: jaṃghapesaniyena.

⁸ S^d omits these two words.

Idh' ekacco vesiyāgocaro vā hoti, vidhavāgocaro¹ vā² thullakumārigocaro³ vā paṇḍakagocaro vā bhikkhunīgocaro⁴ vā pānāgāragocaro vā, saṃsaṭṭho viharati rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena,⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni assaddhāni appasannāni anopānabhūtāni⁶ akkosakaparibhāsakāni anattakāmāni ahitakāmāni aphāsukāmāni ayogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ, tathārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṃ vuccati agocaro.

Tattha katamo gocaro?

Idh' ekacco na vesiyāgocaro hoti na vidhavāgocaro⁷ na thullakumārigocaro⁸ na paṇḍakagocaro na bhikkhunīgocaro na pānāgāragocaro asaṃsaṭṭho⁹ viharati rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni saddhāni pasannāni opānabhūtāni kāsāvapajjotāni isivātaparivātāni¹² attakāmāni hitakāmāni phāsukāmāni yogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ tathārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṃ vuccati gocaro.

Iti iminā ca ācārena iminā ca gocarena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ācāragocarasampanno ti.

Aṇumattesu¹³ vajjesu bhayaḍassāvī ti: tattha katame aṇumattā vajjā?

Yāni tāni vajjāni appamattakāni oramattakāni lahusāni lahusammatāni saṃyamakaraṇīyāni saṃvarakaraṇīyāni cittuppāḍakaraṇīyāni manasikārapaṭibaddhāni: ime vuccanti aṇumattā vajjā. Iti imesu aṇumattesu vajjesu vajjadassāvī ca hoti bhayaḍassāvī ca ādinavadassāvī¹⁴ ca nissaraṇadassāvī ca, tena vuccati aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayaḍassāvī ti.

¹ K. and S^d: vesiya° and vidhava°.

² S^d has hoti after each vā.

³ B: thullakumāri°.

⁴ B: bhikkhuni°.

⁵ S^d and B. omit gihi.

⁶ K. omits. S^d: anopānā°.

⁷ S^d: vidhavā° here only.

⁸ S^d: thullakumāriya° here only.

⁹ K: na saṃsaṭṭho.

¹⁰ So K. also.

¹¹ K: kāsāvappaj°.

¹² S^d: isivātapati°. B: isivātapati°. Cf. J. iii. 142; Sad. S. 41; Smp. 316; MBV. 114; Mil. 19; Mil. transl. I. 30, n 1.

¹³ S^d: Anu° always.

¹⁴ B: ādinava°.

Samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti:
tattha katamā sikkhā?

Catasso sikkhā: bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhusikkhā bhikkhū-
nānaṃ bhikkhūnisikkhā upāsakānaṃ upāsakasikkhā upā-
sikānaṃ upāsikasikkhā. Ima vuccanti sikkhāyo. Iti
imāsu sikkhāsu sabbena sabbāṃ sabbathā sabbāṃ asesāṃ
nissesaṃ samādāya vattati, tena vuccati samādāya
sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti.

Indriyesu guttadvāro ti: atthi indriyesu
guttadvārātā, atthi indriyesu¹ aguttadvārātā.

Tattha katamā indriyesu² aguttadvārātā?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ³ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti
anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enam cakkhundriyaṃ
asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā
dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati,
na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ
āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena
gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena
phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya
nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam
enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādo-
manassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa
saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manin-
driye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imesaṃ channaṃ indri-
yānaṃ agutti agopanā anārakkho asaṃvaro: ayaṃ vuccati
indriyesu aguttadvārātā.

Tattha katamā indriyesu guttadvārātā?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ⁴ disvā na nimittaggāhī
hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ cakkhun-
driyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā
akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭi-
pajjati rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ
āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena
gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . .
kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ
viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvā-
dhikaraṇam enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ
abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssa-
veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ,
manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imesaṃ channaṃ in-
driyānaṃ gutti gopanaṃ ārakkho saṃvaro: ayaṃ vuccati

¹ B. omits this indriyesu.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d: rūpā. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 1345, 1347.

⁴ So S^d.

indriyesu guttadvārata. Imāya indriyesu guttadvārataya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati indriyesu guttadvāro ti.

Bhojane mattaññū ti: atthi bhojane mattaññutā, atthi bhojane¹ amattaññutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaṅkhā ayoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti davāya manāya maḍḍanāya vibhūsanāya: yā tattha asantutṭhitā amattaññutā appaṭisaṅkhā bhojane: ayaṃ vuccati bhojane amattaññutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane mattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti neva davāya na madāya na maḍḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad eva imassa kāyassa ṭhītiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ ca vedanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāmi navaṃ ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yatrā ca me bhavissati anavajjātā ca phāsuvihāro cāti: yā tattha santutṭhitā mattaññutā paṭisaṅkhā bhojane: ayaṃ vuccati bhojane mattaññutā. Imāya bhojane mattaññutāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati bhojane mattaññū ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti?

Idha bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā paṭhamaṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā majjhimā yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sibaseyyaṃ kappeti pādena pādaṃ accādhāya sato sam-pajāno utṭhānasaññaṃ manasikaritvā, rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccutṭhāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evaṃ bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti.³

Sāta ccaṇ ti: yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . pe⁴ . . . sammāvāyāmo.

Nepakkāṇ ti: yā paññā pajānanā . . pe⁵ . . . amoho dhammavicāyo sammāditṭhi.

Bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti: tattha katame bodhipakkhikā dhammā?

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicāya-sambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo pas-saddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsam-

¹ S^d and B omit.

² K. and S^d: vihiṃsup°.

³ B. omits hoti.

⁴ See page 217.

⁵ See next page.

bojjhaṅgo: ime vuccanti bodhipakkhikā dhammā. Iti ime¹ bodhipakkhike dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahu-likaroti, tena vuccati bodhipakkhikanāṃ dhammānaṃ² bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī³ hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, sammiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṃghātipattacīvaradhāreṇa sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte⁴ khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate tṛhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tunhībhave sampajānakārī hoti?

Idha bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁵ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammiñjati, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakārī hoti saṃghātipattacīvaradhāreṇa, sato sampajānakārī hoti asite pīte⁴ khāyite sāyite, sato sampajānakārī hoti uccārapassāvakamme, sato sampajānakārī hoti gate tṛhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tunhībhave.

Sato ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati⁶ paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asammusanatā⁷ sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Sampajāno ti: tattha katamaṃ sampajānaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiceyaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariñāyikā vipassanā sampajānaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññasatthaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññā-pajjoto paññā-ratanāṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajānaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajānaṃ upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato. Evaṃ bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁸ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammiñjati, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakārī hoti saṃghātipattacīvaradhāreṇa, sato

¹ B: Iti te. K. omits iti ime.

² S^d has bodhipakkhiyānaṃ dhammānaṃ.

³ So S^d also, but thrice °kāri. (Cf. above, p. 244.)

⁴ S^d: asite always. B: pīte. ⁵ K: caṃkamati.

⁶ S^d contracts this and next answer as usual.

⁷ B: asaṃmussanataṃ.

⁸ So also K.

Vivittan ti: santike ce pi senāsanay² hoti tañ ca anākinay² gahatthehi pabbajitehi, tena tañ vivittay. Dñre ce pi senāsanay² hoti tañ ca anākinay² gahatthehi pabbajitehi, tena tañ vivittay.

Bhajatīti: imañ vivittañ senāsanañ bhajati sam-
bhajati sevati nisevati sañsevati, tena vuccati bhajatīti.⁵

Rukkhamūlaṃ ti: rukkhāmūlaṃ yeva rukkhāmū-
 laṃ. Pabbato yeva pabbato. Kandarā yeva kandara.
 Giriguhā yeva giriguhā. Susānaṃ yeva susānaṃ. Abbhokāso yeva abbhokāso. Palālapuñño¹⁰ yeva palālapuñño.

Appasaddan ti: santike ce pi senāsanaṃ hoti taṃ ca anākiṇṇaṃ gahatṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taṃ appasaddaṃ. Dure ce pi senāsanaṃ hoti taṃ ca anākiṇṇaṃ gahitṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taṃ appasaddaṃ.

¹ K. and B. omit ti. B. adds sampajānakārī hoti.

² K: anākiññaṃ.

³ K and B: pithay.

⁴ K: bimbohanaṇ. B: bibbohanaṇ.

⁵ B : mālo.

⁶ K: lenan. B: lenan.

7. K and B : °mūlay).

⁸ S^d and B: vuccati vivittan senāsanay bhajatīti.

⁹ B: indakhilā.

10 Sd : °puñjaj.

¹¹ B: vanapattan *always*.

¹² Sd : durānaṇ.

13 B : bhisana°.

tad eva taṃ vijanavātaṃ, yad eva taṃ vijanavātaṃ tad eva taṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ, yad eva taṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ tad eva taṃ paṭisallānasārūpaṃ.¹

Arañṇagato vā rukkhāmūlagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā ti: arañṇagato vā hoti rukkhāmūlagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā.

Nisīdanti paḷaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ti: nisinno hoti paḷaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā.

Ujūṇ kāyaṃ paṇidhāyāti: ujuko hoti kāyo ṭhito paṇihito.

Parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Ayaṃ sati upaṭṭhitā hoti supaṭṭhitā nāsikagge vā mukhanimitte vā, tena vuccati parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā ti.

Abhiññhaṃ loke pahāyāti: tattha katamā abhiññhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhiññhā.

Tattha katamo loko?

Pañcupādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Ayaṃ abhiññhā imamhi loke santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaṃgatā abhaṭṭhaṃgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā,² tena vuccati abhiññhaṃ loke pahāyāti.

Vigatābhiññhena cetasā ti: tattha katamā cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe³ . . . tājā manoviññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ vigatābhiññhaṃ hoti, tena vuccati vigatābhiññhena cetasā ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Abhiññhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā abhiññhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhiññhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe³ . . . tājā manoviññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya abhiññhāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati abhiññhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

¹ S^d and B: 3sārūppaṃ.

² S^d: vyantikatā *always*.

³ See above, p. 144.

Vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dussanā dussitattaṃ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo so padaso. Yo padoso so vyāpādo.

Iti ayaṃ ca vyāpādo ayaṃ ca padoso santā honti³ samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhaththaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti.

Avyāpannacitto ti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ avyāpannaṃ hoti: tena vuccati avyāpannacitto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo, so padoso. Yo padoso, so vyāpādo.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imambhā vyāpādapadosā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Thīnamiddhaṃ⁴ pahāyāti: atthi thīnaṃ, atthi middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ thīnaṃ?

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā salliyanaṃ linaṃ liyanā liyyitattaṃ thīnaṃ thīyanā thiyitattaṃ cittassa: idaṃ vuccati thīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ?

¹ K: dūsanā dūsitattaṃ.

³ S^d: hoti.

² S^d and B omit.

⁴ B: thina° always.

Yā kāyassa akalyatā akammaññatā onāho pariyonāho antosamorodho middhaṃ soppaṃ pacalāyika¹ soppaṃ² supanā supitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati middhaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca thīnaṃ idaṃ ca middhaṃ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaygatā abbatthaygatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati thīnamiddhaṃ pahāyāti.

Vigatathīnamiddho ti: tassa thīnamiddhassa cattatā vantatā muttatā pahīnattā paṭinissatṭhattā pahīnapaṭinissatṭhattā, tena vuccati vigatathīnamiddho ti.

Viharatīti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ālokaśaṇṇīti: tattha katamā śaṇṇā?

Yā śaṇṇā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati śaṇṇā. Ayaṃ śaṇṇā ālokā hoti vivaṭā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati ālokaśaṇṇīti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sampajāṇaṃ?

Yā paṇṇā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajāṇaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajāṇhena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Thīnamiddhā parisodhetīti: atthi thīnaṃ, atthi middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ thīnaṃ?

Yā cittaśsa akalyatā . . . pe . . . thīyitattaṃ cittaśsa: idaṃ vuccati thīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ?

Yā kāyassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . supitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ mano mānaśaṃ . . . pe . . . tājja mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamhā thīnamiddhā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Uddhaacca kukkucayaṃ pahāyāti: atthi ud-dhaccaṃ, atthi kukkucayaṃ.

¹ Sd: pacalāyikaṃ.

² Sd: soppaṃ. B: soppaṃ *both times*; suppanā suppitattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṣa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattay cittaṣa : idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kukkuccaṃ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā, avajje vajjasaññitā vajje avajjasaññitā : yaṃ evarūpaṃ kukkuccaṃ kukkucāyanā kukkucāyitattay cetaso vippa-ṭṭisāro manovilekho : idaṃ vuccati kukkuccaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca uddhaccaṃ idaṃ ca kukkuccaṃ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṃgatā abbatthaṃgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkuccaṃ¹ pahāyāti.

A n u d d h a t o ti : tassa uddhaccakukkuccassa cattattā vantattā muttattā pahīnattā paṇinissatṭhattā pahīna-paṇinissatṭhattā, tena vuccati anuddhato ti.

V i h a r a t i t i : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

A j j h a t t a n t i : yaṃ ajjhattay paccattay.

V ū p a s a n t a c i t t o t i : tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tājḍā manovīññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattay santay hoti samitay vūpasantay, tena vuccati ajjhattay vūpasantacitto ti.

U d d h a c c a k u k k u c c ā c i t t a y p a r i s o d h e t i - t i : atthi uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṣa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattay cittaṣa : idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kukkuccaṃ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā . . . pe² . . . manovilekho : idaṃ vuccati kukkuccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tājḍā manovīññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamahā uddhaccakukkuccā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

V i c i k c h a y p a h ā y ā t i : tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaṃkhā kaṃkhāyanā kaṃkhāyitattay vimati vicikicchā dvehakaṃ dvedhāpatho sayṣayo anekasagāho āsappanā parisappanā अपariयोगāhanā thambhitattay cittaṣa manovilekho : ayaṃ vuccati vivikicchā. Ayaṃ

¹ S^d : kukkuccam.

² S^d gives full text.

vicikicchā santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthāṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanīkatā, tena vuccati vicikicchāṃ pahāyāti.

Tiṇṇa vicikicchho ti: imaṃ vicikicchāṃ tiṇṇo hoti uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo¹ pāragato pāramanuppatto, tena vuccati tiṇṇavicikicchho ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Akathāṅkathī kusalesu dhammesūti: vicikicchāya kusalesu dhammesu na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati akathāṅkathī hoti nikkathāṅkatho vigatakathāṅkatho,² tena vuccati akathāṅkathī kusalesu dhammesūti.

Vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāvitattaṃ . . . pe . . . thambhitattaṃ cittassa manovilekho: ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yā cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya vicikicchāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāyāti: ime pañca nīvaraṇā santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthāṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanīkatā, tena vuccati ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāyāti.

Cetaso upakkilese ti: ime pañca nīvaraṇā cittassa upakkilesā.

Paññāya dubbalīkarāṇe ti: imehi pañcehi nīvaraṇehi anuppannā ceva paññā na uppajjati uppannā ca paññā nirujjhati, tena vuccati paññāya dubbalīkarāṇe ti.

Vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehīti: tattha katame kāmā?

Chando kāmo, rāgo kāmo, chandarāgo kāmo; saṅkappo kāmo, rāgo kāmo, saṅkapparāgo kāmo: ime vuccanti kāmā.

Tattha katame akusalā dhammā?

Kāmacchando vyāpādo thinamiddhaṃ uddhaccakukkuccāṃ vicikicchā: ime vuccanti akusalā dhammā.

¹ B: uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo.

² B: nikkathāṅkathī vikathāṅkatho.

Iti imehi ca kāmehi imehi ca akusalehi dhammehi vivitto hoti, tena vuccati vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi.

Sa vitakkaṃ savicāraṇaṃ ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittaassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti iminā ca vitakkena iminā ca vicārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammāgato, tena vuccati savitakkaṃ savicāraṇaṃ ti.

Vivekaṃ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā: te imamhi viveke jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā abhinibhattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati vivekaṃ ti.

Pītisukhaṃ ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odaggaṃ attamanatā cittaassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasiṃ sātāṃ cetasiṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Idaṃ sukhaṃ imāya pītiyā sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsatṭhaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati pītisukhaṃ ti.

Paṭhamāṃ ti: gaṇanānupubbatā¹ paṭhamāṃ. Idaṃ paṭhamāṃ samāpajjati paṭhamāṃ.

Jhānaṃ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo paṭhamassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā² sacchikiriyaṃ upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

¹ K: °pubbato.

² S^d: phassanā *always*.

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṃ ca vitakko ayaṃ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṃgatā abbhatthaṃgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ti.

Ajjhattan ti: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ.

Sampasādanan ti: yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo.

Cetaso ekodibhāvan ti: yā cittassa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.

Avitakkaṃ avicāran ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṃkappo: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṃ ca vitakko ayaṃ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṃgatā abbhatthaṃgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati avitakkaṃ avicāran ti.

Samādhijan ti: sampasādo pītisukhaṃ cittassa ekagatā:¹ te imamhi samādhimhi jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbatta pātubhūtā, tena vuccati samādhijan ti.

Pītisukhan ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . attamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasiṃ sātāṃ . . . pe . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Iti sukhaṃ imaya pītiyā sahagataṃ hoti sahajātaṃ saṃsatṭhaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati pītisukhan ti.

Dutiyaṃ ti: gaṇanānupubbata² dutiyaṃ. Idaṃ dutiyaṃ samāpajjatīti dutiyaṃ.

Jhānanan ti sampasādo pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekagatā.

Uppasampajjāti: yo dutiyassa jhānassa lābho patilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyaṃ upasampadā.

¹ Sd omits cittassa ekagatā.

² K: °pubbato.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Pītiyā ca virāgā ti: tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odaggaṃ attamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti. Ayaṃ pīti santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbhathayaṃ-gatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati pītiyā ca virāgā ti.

Upekkhako ti: tattha katamā upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhhattatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Imāya upekkhāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati upekkhako ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajaññaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajaññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetīti: tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphasajjaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamo kāyo?

Saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati kāyo.

Idaṃ sukhaṃ iminā kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, tena vuccati sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetīti.

Yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhantīti: tattha katame ariyā?

Ariyā vuccanti buddhā ca buddhasāvaka ca. Te imaṃ ācikkhanti desenti paññāpenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajjanti uttānikarontī¹ pakasenti, tena vuccati yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhantīti.

Upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti. Tattha katama upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhhattatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā.

¹ S^d and B.: uttānikarontī.

Tattha katamā sati?

Ya sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Iti imāya ca upekhāya imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sukhena samannāgato iriyati vattati pāleti yāpeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti.

Tat ti ya n ti: gaṇanānupubbata² tatiyaṃ. Idaṃ tatiyaṃ samāpajjātīti tatiyaṃ.

Jhāna n ti: upekhā sati sampajaññaṃ sukhaṃ cittaṃ ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo tatiyassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti: atthi sukhaṃ, atthi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca sukhaṃ idaṃ ca dukkhaṃ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbatthangatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti.

Pubbe va somanassa domanassa n a ṇ a t t h a ṇ ḡ a m ā ti: atthi somanassaṃ, atthi domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ somanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati somanassaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca somanassaṃ idaṃ ca domanassaṃ pubbe va

¹ K. *gves jull tert.* Cf. above, p. 257.

² K: °pubbat-

santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā; tena vuccati pubbe 'va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā ti.

Adukkhamasukhan ti: yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā. tena vuccati adukkhamasukhan ti.

Upekkhāsatiṃ parisuddhin ti: tattha katamā upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekkhāṃ ajjupekkhāṃ majjhattatā citassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Ayaṃ sati imāya upekkhāya vivaṭṭā hoti parisuddhā pariyoḍatā, tena vuccati upekkhāsatiṃ parisuddhin ti.

Catutthān ti: gāṇānupubbatā¹ catutthaṃ. Idaṃ catutthaṃ samāpajjati catutthaṃ.

Jhānaṃ ti: upekkhā sati cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo catutthassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatīti, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā ti: tattha katamā rūpasāññāyo?

Yā² rūpāvacarasamāpatti samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa³ vā saññā sañjānaṃ sañjānitattam: imā vuccanti rūpasāññāyo. Imā rūpasāññāyo atikkanto hoti vitikkanto⁴ samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā ti.

Paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā ti: tattha katamā paṭighasaññāyo?⁵

Rūpasāññā saddasaññā gandhasāññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasāññā: imā vuccanti paṭighasaññāyo. Imā paṭighasaññāyo santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā ti.

Nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ti: tattha katamā nānattasaññāyo?⁶

Yā² asamāpannassa manodhātu samagghissa vā mano-

¹ K: °pubbato.

³ S^d: diṭṭhadhamme, &c.

S^d and B.: °saññā.

² S^d and B. omit yā.

⁴ B.: vitikkanto always.

⁶ S^d and B.: °saññā.

viññāṇadhātu samañgiṣṣa vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitat-
taṃ: ima vuccanti nānattasaññāyo. Imā nānattasaññāyo
na manasikaroti, tena vuccati nānattasaññānaṃ amana-
sikārā ti.

Ananto ākāso ti: tattha katamo ākāso?

Yō ākāso ākāsatatṭhaṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivara-
gataṃ asamphuṭṭhaṃ catūhi mahābhūtehi: ayaṃ vuccati
ākāso. Tasmiṃ ākāse cittaṃ ṭhapeti saṇṭhapeti anantaṃ
pharati, tena vuccati ananto ākāso ti.

Ākāsañāṇcāyatanaṃ ti: ākāsañāṇcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavi-
hārissa¹ vā cittacetāsikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākāsañāṇcāyatanaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upa-
sampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākāsañāṇcāyatanaṃ samatikk-
ammā ti: imaṃ² ākāsañāṇcāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti
vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākāsañā-
cāyatanaṃ samatikkammā ti.

Anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ ti: taṃ yeva ākāsaṃ viñ-
ñāṇena phuṭṭhaṃ manasikaroti anantaṃ pharati, tena
vuccati anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ ti.

Viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ ti: viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavi-
hārissa vā cittacetāsikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upa-
sampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikk-
ammā ti: imaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti
vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso viññāṇañ-
cāyatanaṃ samatikkammā ti.

Natthi kiñcīti: taṃ yeva viññāṇaṃ abhāveti
vibhāveti antaradhāpeti natthi kiñcīti passati, tena vuccati
natthi kiñcīti.

Ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ ti: ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samā-
pannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa
vā cittacetāsikā dhammā.

¹ So Sd.

² Sd omits.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyaṃ upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanayaṃ samatik-kamā ti; imaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanayaṃ atikkanto hoti vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanayaṃ samatikkammā ti.

Neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti: taṃ yeva ākiñcaññāyatanayaṃ santato manasikaroti saṅkharāvasesasamāpattiṃ bhāveti, tena vuccati neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanān ti: neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanayaṃ samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa vā cittacetasiṅkā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyaṃ upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.¹

Cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ, duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcāṅgikayaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.²

Tattha katamaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye tivaṅgikayaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

¹ K: °bhājanīyaṃ.

² K: NOTE. Imassa niddesassa uddeso matikāyaṃ na nissati, tasmā ayaṃ vā niddeso anireko siyā, so vā uddeso uno.

Tattha katamaṇ tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye duvaṇṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye duvaṇṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye pañcaṇṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, avitakkaṇ vicāramattaṇ vivekaṇ pītisukhaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye caturāṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ hoti upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye tivaṇṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: pīti sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye duvaṇṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye duvaṇṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ

bhāveti, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaśaṇñāsahagataṇ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṇ samaye duvaṇṇikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekhā cittaśa ekaggaṇā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ, dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ, tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ, catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡamiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭha-māya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicca¹ eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhīññaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye pañcaṇṇikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaśa ekaggaṇā. Idaṇ vuccati paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡamiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭha-māya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhā-paṭipadaṇ dandhābhīññaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye tivaṇṇikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : pīti sukhaṇ cittaśa ekaggaṇā. Idaṇ vuccati dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡamiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭha-māya bhūmiyā pattiyā, pītiyā ca virāḡā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhīññaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye duvaṇṇikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : sukhaṇ cittaśa ekaggaṇā. Idaṇ vuccati tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡamiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭha-māya bhūmiyā pattiyā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhīññaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye duvaṇṇikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekhā cittaśa ekaggaṇā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikam apacayaḡamiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭh-

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni, p. 266.

amāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṇaṃ, tasmīṇaṃ samaye pañcāṅgikaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇaṃ vuccati paṭhamāṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇaṃ samaye lokuttaraṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṇaṃ apacayagāmiṇaṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, avitakkaṇaṃ vicāramattaṇaṃ vivekaṇaṃ pītisukhaṇaṃ dutiyaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṇaṃ, tasmīṇaṃ samaye caturāṅgikaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ hoti : vicāro pīti sukhaṇaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇaṃ vuccati dutiyaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇaṃ samaye lokuttaraṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṇaṃ apacayagāmiṇaṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vitakka-vicāraṇaṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṇaṃ, tasmīṇaṃ samaye tivaṅgikaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ hoti : pīti sukhaṇaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇaṃ vuccati tatiyaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇaṃ samaye lokuttaraṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṇaṃ apacayagāmiṇaṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, pītiya virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṇaṃ, tasmīṇaṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ hoti : sukhaṇaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇaṃ vuccati catutthaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇaṃ samaye lokuttaraṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṇaṃ apacayagāmiṇaṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṇaṃ, tasmīṇaṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ hoti : upekkhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇaṃ vuccati pañcamaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamāṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ, dutiyaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ, tatiyaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ, catutthaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṇaṃ pathamaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇaṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṇaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasīṇaṇaṃ, tasmīṇaṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāṇaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇaṃ jhānaṇaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasīṇaṇaṃ ; tasmīṇaṃ

samaye pañcaygikāṇ jhānaṇ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ¹ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammasa katattā upacitattā vipākāṇ vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye duvaṇy-gikāṇ jhānaṇ hoti: upekhā cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti . . .² sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammasa katattā upacitattā vipākāṇ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati; tasmīṇ samaye duvaṇy-gikāṇ jhānaṇ hoti: upekhā cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri³ jhānāni: paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ, dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ, tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ, catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ dīṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṇ pattiyaṇ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇ dandhābhīññaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d enumerates the other Jhānas here, not in the next sentence, substituting, after vipākāṇ, sukhassa ca pahānā pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ, &c.

² S^d has here . . . pe . . . repeating arūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti.

³ S^d commences this section at Idha . . .

avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' evā lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicce' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye pañcaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaṃ ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekkhā cittaṃ ekaggatā. Idha vuccati pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti² kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kamma-vipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vivicce' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaṃ ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekkhā cittaṃ ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ (on next page).

pañcamāṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye arūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kamma-vipākaṇ
tanaṇ

hagataṇ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.¹

Cattāri jhānāni :² idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakko savicāraṇ vivekajaṇ pītisukhaṇ paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati ; vitakka-vicārānaṇ vūpasamā ajjhattaṇ sampasādanaṇ cetaso ekodibhāvaṇ avitakkaṇ avicāraṇ samādhijaṇ pīti sukhaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati ; pītiyā ca viragā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṇ ca kāyena patisaṇvedeti, yaṇ taṇ ariyā ācikkhanti : upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati ; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṇ atthaṇgamā adukkhamasukhaṇ upekhā-satipārisuddhiṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati.

Catunnaṇ jhānānaṇ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākātā.

Tiṇi³ jhānā⁴ etth' uppannaṇ, sukhaṇ vedanaṇ thapetvā, sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ; catutthaṇ jhānaṇ etth' uppannaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanaṇ thapetvā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā. Siyā asaṇkiliṭṭha-saṇkilesikā siyā asaṇkiliṭṭha-asāṇkilesikā.

¹ K : °bhājanīyaṇ.

² S^d has instead ' catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Then : (. kati kusalā, &c.

³ S^d : tiṇi always.

⁴ B. : jhānāni always after tiṇi ; S^d sometimes only. K. : jhānā always, except after cattāri.

Paṭhamañ jhānañ, etth' uppanne vitakka-vicāre thapetvā, savitakka-savicārañ; tīṇi jhānā avitakka-avicārā.

Dve jhānā,¹ etth' uppannañ pītiñ thapetvā, pītisahagatā; tīṇi jhānā, etth' uppannañ sukhañ thapetvā, sukhasahagatā: catutthañ jhānañ, etth' uppannañ upekkhañ thapetvā, upekkāsahagatañ.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā. Tīṇi jhānā na vattaḃbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi, siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattaḃbā appamāṇārammaṇā ti;² catutthañ jhānañ siyā parittārammaṇañ siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇañ siyā na vattaḃbañ parittārammaṇan ti pi mahaggatārammaṇan ti pi appamāṇārammaṇan ti pi. Siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Tīṇi jhānā na maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattaḃbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi; catutthañ jhānañ siyā maggārammaṇañ siyā maggahetukañ siyā maggādhīpati siyā na vattaḃbañ maggārammaṇan ti pi maggahetukan ti pi maggādhīpatiti pi.

Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Tīṇi jhānā na vattaḃbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi; catutthañ jhānañ siyā atitārammaṇañ siyā anāgatārammaṇañ siyā paccuppannārammaṇañ siyā na vattaḃbañ atitārammaṇan ti pi anāgatārammaṇan ti pi paccuppannārammaṇan ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Tīṇi jhānā bahiddhārammaṇā: catutthañ jhānañ siyā ajjhata-rammaṇañ siyā bahiddhārammaṇañ siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇañ siyā na vattaḃbañ ajjhata-rammaṇan ti pi bahiddhārammaṇan ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇan ti pi. Anidassana-appatighā.

Na hetū. Sahetukā. Hetusampayuttā. Na vattaḃbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū sahetukā.

Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā.

¹ So S^d, K. and B.

² K. adds pi.

Siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Siyā āsavavippayuttasāsavā siyā āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe No ganthā No oghā No yogā No nīvaraṇā No parāmāsā Sārammaṇā.

No cittā. Cetasikā. Cittasampayuttā ; . . . cittasaṃsaṭṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā ; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānasahabhuno ; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā ; no upādā ;¹ siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.² No kilesā.

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Paṭhamañ jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ vitakkaṃ ṭhapetvā, savitakkaṃ ; tiṇi jhānā avitakkā. Paṭhamañ jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ vicāraṃ ṭhapetvā, savicāraṃ ; tiṇi jhānā avicārā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ pīti ṭhapetvā, sappitikā. Dve jhānā appitikā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ pītiṃ ṭhapetvā, pītisahagatā ; dve jhānā na pītisahagatā.

Tiṇi jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ sukhaṃ ṭhapetvā, sukhasahagatā ; catutthaṃ jhānaṃ na sukhasahagataṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ upekkhaṃ ṭhapetvā, upekkhasahagataṃ ; tiṇi jhānā na upekkhasahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā ; siyā rūpāvacarā ; siyā na rūpāvacarā ; tiṇi jhānā na arūpāvacarā ;³ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ siyā arūpāvacaraṃ siyā na arūpāvacaraṃ. Siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Siyā niyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā. Siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

JHĀNAVIBHAJJO SAMATTO DVĀDASAKO.⁴

¹ K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā. ² K : nupādanā.

³ S^d omits this phrase.

⁴ K. and B. omit dvādasako. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes niṭṭhito.

XIII.

APPAMAÑÑAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTASSO appamaññāyo : idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ karuṇāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ muditāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati ?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ disvā mettāyeyya, evam eva sabbe satte mettāya pharati.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Yā sattesu metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati mettā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano manasaṃ hadayaṃ¹ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho

¹ S¹ condenses as before, cf. p. 144 *passim*.

tajjā manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati mettāsaḡagatena cetasā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati paleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokan ti: sabbena sabbay sabbathā¹ sabbay asesay nissesaṃ pariyādāya vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokan ti.

Mettāsaḡagatena cetasā ti: tattha katamā mettā?

Yā sattesu metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati metta.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati mettāsaḡagatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṭaṃ taṃ appamāṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamāṇaṃ so avero. Yo avero so avāpajjho.¹

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā² adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu karuṇāsaḡagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ duggataṃ durupetaṃ disvā karuṇāyeyya, evaṃ eva sabbe satte karuṇāya pharati.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

¹ Sd: sabbathā.

² B: abyāpajjo *always*.

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānasāṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ.

Idaṇ cittaṇ imāya karuṇāya sahaḡataṇ hoti sahaḡataṇ saṇsatṭhaṇ sampayuttaṇ, tena vuccati karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Ekaṇ disaṇ ti: puratthimaṇ vā disaṇ pacchimaṇ vā disaṇ uttaraṇ vā disaṇ dakkhiṇaṇ vā disaṇ uddhaṇ vā adho vā tiriyaṇ vā vidisaṇ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṇ ti: yath' eva ekaṇ disaṇ tathā dutiyaṇ disaṇ tathā tatiyaṇ disaṇ tathā catutthaṇ disaṇ tathā uddhaṇ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṇ tathā vidisaṇ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇtaṇ lokan ti: sabbena sabbaṇ sabbathā¹ sabbaṇ asesāṇ nissesāṇ pariyādāya² vacanam etaṇ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇtaṇ lokan ti.

Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ti: tattha katamā karuṇā?

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṇ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṇ vuccati karuṇā.

Tatthā katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānasāṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ.

Idaṇ cittaṇ imāya karuṇāya sahaḡataṇ hoti sahaḡataṇ saṇsatṭhaṇ sampayuttaṇ, tena vuccati karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṇ vipulaṇ taṇ mahaggaṇtaṇ. Yaṇ mahaggaṇtaṇ taṇ appamāṇaṇ. Yaṇ appamāṇaṇ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṇ disaṇ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṇ puggalaṇ piyaṇ manāpaṇ disvā mudito assa, evaṇ eva³ sabbe satte muditāya pharati.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Yā sattesu muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṇ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṇ vuccati muditā.

¹ So S^d. ² S^d: nissesapariyādāya. ³ S^d: evaṇ evaṇ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasam . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññānadhātuḥ idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaṃṡhaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati muditāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṡaṃ lokan ti: sabbeṇa sabbam sabbathā sabbam asesaṃ nissesam pariyaḡāya¹ vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṡaṃ lokan ti.

Muditāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ti: tattha katama muditā?

Yā sattesu muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasam . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññānadhātuḥ idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaṃṡhaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati muditāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṡaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṡaṃ taṃ appamaṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamaṇaṃ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu upekhāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puḡgaḡaṃ neva maṇapaṃ na amaṇapaṃ disvā upekhako assa, evam eva² sabbe satte upekhāya pharati.

Tattha katamā upekhā?

¹ S^d: asesaṃ nissesapariyaḡāna vacanam.

² S^d: evam evaṃ.

Yā sattesu upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekhāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati upekhāsaḡatena cetāsā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇaṃ lokan ti: sabbeṇa sabbāṃ sabbathā sabbāṃ asesaṃ nissesaṃ pariyādāya¹ vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇaṃ lokan ti.

Upekhāsaḡatena cetāsā ti: tattha katamā upekhā?

Yā sattesu upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekhāya saḡataṃ hoti saḡataṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati upekhāsaḡatena cetāsā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṭaṃ taṃ appamaṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamaṇaṃ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.²

Catasso appamaṇṇāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekhā.

Tattha katamā metta?

¹ See p. 275, n 1.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ.

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā, Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 251-62.

Tattha katamā karuṇā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇā sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye

¹ S^d. here includes the following paragraphs by adding : . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja, &c.

karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti :
ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sam-
payuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye
muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti :
ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sam-
payuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ¹
jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . .
catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ,
yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaṃ
muditā - cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā
dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekhā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ
samaye upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-ceto-
vimutti : ayaṃ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekhāya
sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo : mettā, karuṇā, muditā, upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā
tasmīṃ samaye mettā mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-ceto-
vimutti : ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya
sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ

¹ K : tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, &c. Then
another paragraph for Fourth jhāna.

jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā - cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

¹ So S^d. K. and B. arrange the condensation thus: Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ, &c.

² So S^d. K. and B. condense as in the former paragraph.

Tattha katamā muditā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ rūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekhā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye upekhā upekhāyaṇā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekhāya sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo : mettā karuṇā muditā upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ :

¹ K. and B. condense as in foregoing paragraphs.

yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭthamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā muditā . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā upekhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kamma-vipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṂ.²

Catasso appamaññāyo: idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ: iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . .³ muditāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.

Catunnaṃ appamaññānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

¹ S^d gives full text. K. omits all . . . pe . . .

² K: "bhājanīyaṃ.

³ So S^d. B. and K. give full text.

Siya kusala siyā avyākata.

Tisso appamaññāyo¹ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; upekhā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siya vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; upekhā avitakka-avicārā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pītisahagatā² siyā sukhasahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti; upekhā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā ācayagāminiyo³ siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo³ Neva sekha nāsekha.

Mahaggatā; na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamānārammaṇā ti pi. Majjhima. Aniyatā. Na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppadiniyo.⁴ Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi⁵ paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appatighā.

Mettā hetu; tisso appamaññāyo na hetū. Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Mettā hetu ceva sahetukā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Mettā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Tisso appamaññāyo na hetū sahetukā; mettā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccaya, saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokiya; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsava cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, na vattabbā

¹ K. has here, and once below, appamaññāyo.

² S^d: siyā pītisahagatā sukhassa ca sahetukā, na upekhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti upekhāsahagatā.

³ B. and K. °gāmino.

⁴ B. and K: uppadino.

⁵ S^d omits.

āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva
no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayuttasāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . No ganthā . . . No oghā
. . . No yogā . . . No nīvaraṇā . . . No parāmāsā . . .
Sārammaṇā.

No cittā. Cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasaṃsaṭṭhā;
cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattiniyo;¹
cittasaṃsaṭṭha - samuṭṭhānā; cittasaṃsaṭṭha - samuṭṭhāna-
sahabhuno; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattiniyo.

Bāhirā. No upādā² Siyā upādinṇā siyā anupādinṇā.

No upādānā . . . pe . . .³

No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na
dassanena pahātabbalhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā; upekhā
avitakkā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā;
upekhā avicārā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā sappītikā siyā
appītikā; upekhā appītikā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pīti-
sahagatā siyā na na pītisahagatā; upekhā na pītisahagatā.
Tisso appamaññāyo sukkasahagatā; upekhā na sukkas-
sahagatā. Upekhā upekhāsahagatā; tisso appamaññāyo
na upekhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā;⁴ rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā; pariya-
pannā.

Aniyyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

APPAMAÑÑĀVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO TERASAMO.⁵

¹ K and B: °parivattino.

² K: nupādā.

³ K: nupādānā. B. alone gives . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d inserts na.

⁵ K. omits terasamo; S^d omits samatto. Neither has
niṭṭhito.

XIV.

SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṆṬO.

PAÑCA sikkhāpadāni: pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṇ samaye pāṇātipātā āṛati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṇ akaraṇaṇ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyaṇ sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṇ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañceta-yitattaṇ: idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . .¹ paggāho avikkhepo: idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a*) Tattha² katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ sasaṇkhārena . . . pe³ . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ . . .

¹ Only B. indicates any hiatus here. Cf. above passim and Dh. S. § 1, passim. K. and B. omit vedanā throughout.

² S^d gives this paragraph on p. 287, and omits (b*) and (c*).

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

pe¹ . . . somanassasahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasaj-
khārena . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ
. . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ sasaj-
khārena . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ
. . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasaj-
khārena, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye pāṇā-
tipātā āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ
anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto : idaṃ vuccati pāṇā-
tipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ Avasesā dhammā vera-
maṇiyaṃ sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti upekhāsahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasajkhārena,
pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye cetanā sañ-
cetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi
sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti upekhāsahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ sasajkhārena,
pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho
avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhā-
padaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?
. . . pe² . . .

kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ? . . .
pe . . .

musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ? . . . pe . . .

(a) surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhā-
padaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ, surāmeraya-
majjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye surā-
merayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi
akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti vetā-anatikkamo setughāto :
idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi
sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyaṃ sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ

¹ K. omits remaining . . . pe' . . . s.

² S^d gives in full the three paragraphs corresponding to
(a), (b) and (c) only, in the case of this and the next two
sikkhāpadāni.

hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasāṃpayuttaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasāṃpayuttaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*) Tattha¹ katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasāṃpayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasāṃpayuttaṃ, . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasāṃpayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velānatikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiṃ sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena. surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa phasso ve-

¹ S^d inserts here the paragraph (a*), p. 285, down to upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena, and then continues surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā as above.

danā . . . paggāho avikkhepo : idaṇ vuccati surāmeraya-majjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.

Pañca sikkhāpadaṇi : pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ

hīnaṇ . . . pe¹ . . .

majjhimaṇ . . . pe . . .

pañītaṇ . . . pe . . .

chandādhigateyyaṇ . . . pe . . .

viriyādhigateyyaṇ . . . pe . . .

cittādhigateyyaṇ . . . pe . . .

vimāṇsādhigateyyaṇ . . .

chandādhigateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . pañītaṇ . . . viriyādhigateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . pañītaṇ . . . cittādhigateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . pañītaṇ . . . vimāṇsādhigateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . pañītaṇ,² pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṇ samaye pāṇātipātā āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṇ akaraṇaṇ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḡhāto : idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyaṇ sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . pañītaṇ, chandādhigateyyaṇ . . . viriyādhigateyyaṇ . . . cittādhigateyyaṇ . . . vimāṇsādhigateyyaṇ . . . chandādhigateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . pañītaṇ . . . viriyādhigateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . pañītaṇ . . . cittādhigateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . pañītaṇ . . . vimāṇsādhigateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . pañītaṇ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṇ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇyitattaṇ : idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ ?

¹ K. omits all . . . pe . . . See Dh. S. § 269.

² S^d here omits the following, ending as under paragraph (c), p. 287, then reverting to (b) above, contracts the next 5 replies into one paragraph.

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ hīnaṃ . . .
 majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyā-
 dhīpateyyaṃ . . . cittaḍḍhipateyyaṃ . . . vīmaṃsādhīpa-
 teyyaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇītaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇītaṃ . . . cittaḍḍhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇītaṃ . . . vīmaṃsādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso
 vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā
 veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*—c*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhā-
 padaṃ ?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṃkhāreṇa
 . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanas-
 sahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhāreṇa . . . upekhā-
 sahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasam-
 payuttaṃ sasaṃkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavip-
 payuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃ-
 khāreṇa hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . chan-
 dādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ . . . cittaḍḍhipa-
 teyyaṃ . . .¹ chandādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇītaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇītaṃ, cittaḍḍhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . .
 paṇītaṃ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmīñ samaye pāṇā-
 tipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriya akaraṇaṃ
 anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḥhāto : idaṃ vuccati pāṇā-
 tipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
 maṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā cetanāya
 sampayuttā . . . pe . . . phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avik-
 khepo : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a) Tattha katamaṃ adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ
 . . . kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ . . . musā-
 vādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ . . . surāmerayamajjapamā-
 daṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyādhī-
 pateyyaṃ . . . cittaḍḍhipateyyaṃ . . . vīmaṃsādhīpateyyaṃ . . .
 chandādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . .

¹ All texts omit vīmaṃsādhīpateyyaṃ (in conjunction with
 consciousness which is ñāṇavippayuttaṃ).

viriyādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . .
 cittādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . .
 vīmaṇsādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ,
 surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ
 samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā ārati virati paṭi-
 virati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-ana-
 tikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 datṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
 maṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (b) avasesā dhammā
 cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (c) phasso vedanā . . .
 paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 datṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā
 veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena
 . . . somanassasahagataṃ nāṇavipayuttaṃ . . . somanassa-
 sahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhā-
 sahagataṃ nāṇasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇa-
 sampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇa-
 vippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃ-
 khārena hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . chandh-
 ādhipeyyaṃ . . . viriyādhipeyyaṃ . . . cittādhipe-
 teyyaṃ . . . chandhādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇītaṃ . . . viriyādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhi-
 maṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . cittādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā vira-
 mantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā
 ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anaj-
 jhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati surāme-
 rayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā
 dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe (b*) . . . Avasesā
 dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe (c*) . . . phasso
 vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmeraya-
 majjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāṇasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ
 vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'
 ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye phasso¹ hoti . . . pe . . . avik-
 khepo hoti: ime dhammā sikkhā.

¹ S^d adds vedanā and omits pe.

Katame dhammā sikkhā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalāṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha ; tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti¹ . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti ; ime dhammā sikkhā.

Katame dhammā sikkhā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti² . . . pe . . . arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . .³ lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigataṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā sikkhā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.⁴

Pañca sikkhāpadāni : pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Pañcannaṃ sikkhāpadānaṃ⁵ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadhammadhammā. Anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha - saṅkilesikā.

Savitakka-savicārā. Siyā pitisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātubbā, neva dassanena bhāvanāya pahātubbahetukā.

¹ So Sd.

² Sd gives nearly full text: the jhānas, and the arūpa-jhānaṃ : sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma, &c., both ending as in preceding paragraph.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. °bhājanīyaṇ.

⁵ Sd : pañcasikkhāpadānaṃ.

Ācayagāmino. Neva sekhā nāsekhā. Parittā; parittārammaṇā; majjhimā. Aniyatā. Na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Siyā uppanna siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādinno ti.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Paccuppannārammaṇā.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā

Na hetū; sahetukā; hetusampayuttā; na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā; saṃkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokiyā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā; sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-sāsavā.

No saṃyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . . No yogā. . . . No nīvaraṇā. . . . No parāmāsā. . . . Sārammaṇā.

No citta; cetasa; cittasampayuttā; citta-saṃsaṭṭhā; citta-samutthānā; citta-sahabhūno; citta-nuparivattino; citta-saṃsaṭṭha - samutthānā; citta-saṃsaṭṭha - samutthāna-sahabhūno; citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samutthānā-nuparivattino.

Bahirā; no upādā;¹ anupādinā.

No upādānā.² . . . No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbaḥetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbaḥetukā.

Savitakka-savicāra. Siyā sappitika siyā appitika. Siyā pītisaḥagatā siyā na pītisaḥagatā. Siyā sukhasaḥagatā siyā na sukhasaḥagatā. Siyā upekkhāsaḥagatā siyā na upekkhāsaḥagatā.

Kāma-vācarā; na rūpāvacarā; na³ arūpāvacarā; pariya-pannā. Aniyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā. Araṇa ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO CUDDASAMO.⁴

¹ K: nupādā. S^d: no' pādā.

² K: nupādānā. S^d: no' pādānā. ³ S^d omits na.

⁴ S^d omits Pañhāpucchakaṇ and samatto. K. omits cuddasamo. B. has niṭṭhito.

XV.

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṆṬO.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Atthe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā. Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Hetumhi ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Hetuphale ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Ye dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yehi dhammehi te dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

¹ Sd : tattha, and always.

² Sd : yamhā dhammā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Jarāmarañe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇanirodhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇanirodhagā-
... ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra
... ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu
ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Jātiyā ñāṇaṃ,¹ bhavē ñāṇaṃ, upādāṇe ñāṇaṃ, tanhāya ñāṇaṃ, vedanāya ñāṇaṃ, phasse ñāṇaṃ, saḷayatane ñāṇaṃ, nāmarūpe ñāṇaṃ, viññāṇe ñāṇaṃ,¹ saṅkhāresu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Saṅkhārasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Saṅkhāranirodhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā dhammapaṭisambhidā?

Idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ jānāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ² udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ³ ayaṃ vuccati dhammapaṭisambhidā. So tassa tass' eva bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ jānāti : ayaṃ imassa bhāsitaṃ attho, ayaṃ imassa bhāsitaṃ attho ti : ayaṃ vuccati atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṃ.⁴

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusaḷaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā

¹ Sd inserts . . . pe . . .

² Sd : gāthā.

³ The 'Navagaṇaṃ Buddhavacaṇaṃ.' See Vin. III., 8 ; M., I., 133 ; A. II., 7, 103, 108 ; P.P., 43, 62.

⁴ Both K. and Sd : °bhājanīyaṃ.

pan' ārabbhā, tasmīy samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīy samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīy samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīy samaye rūpūpapattiya maggaṃ bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīy samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā . . . pe¹ . . .

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . . S^d here repeats the formula giving the second-fourth, with first-fifth Jhānas in one and the same reply.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāṇīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāṇīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā . . . pe . . .¹

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāṇīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ vicikicchāsampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā akusalā Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti

upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppaññaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti sukhāsahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, sukhindriyaṃ hoti, jivitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākātā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākātā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā¹ vipākā manodhātu² uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabhha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jivitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākātā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākātā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manovīññādhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabhha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ hoti, jivitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino

¹ S^d omits this word here only. ² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 445 foll.

dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu . . .
pe . . . ñānesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . upekhindriyaṇ hoti ye vā . . . arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . ñānesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhāṇaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasaṇaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusala. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhāṇaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasaṇaṇ; tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena

ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.¹

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.²

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

¹ There is no sign in any of the texts that the remaining Jhānas are here to be taken as read.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ ; . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti dukkhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, dukkhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, dukkhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti, ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabba, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekhāsahagatā

¹ K. omits pe. S^d has it here only.

rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe¹ . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaṇ hoti, samādhindriyaṇ hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, upekhindriyaṇ hoti, jvitindriyaṇ hoti ye va pana tasmīṇ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ paññatti hoti ; tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajo-takāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . rūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti³ kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . paṭhamāṇ . . . dutiyaṇ . . . tatiyaṇ . . . catutthaṇ . . . paṭhamāṇ . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ . . . arūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati ; tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya nirut-

¹ K and B. give this answer in full.

² S^d omits the next six lines, continuing at sabbaso, &c.

tiyā tesañ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe nānaṃ niruttipatisambhidā. Yena nānena tāni nānāni jānāti: imāni nānāni idam atthajotakāniti, nānesu nānaṃ paṭibhānapatisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipatisambhidā paṭibhānasambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarakusalato¹ catūsu nāna-sampayuttesu cittuppādesu, kiriyato catūsu nānasampayuttesu cittuppādesu uppajjanti. Atthapaṭisambhidā etesu ceva uppajjati catūsu ca maggesu catūsu ca phalesu uppajjati.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAY.²

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipatisambhidā paṭibhānapatisambhidā. Catunnaṃ paṭisambhidānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyakatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siyā avyakatā.

Siya sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā nevavipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Tisso paṭisambhidā anupādinṇupādāniyā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā asaṅkiliṭṭha-sankilesikā,³ atthapaṭisambhidā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakka-savicārā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā ācayagāminiyo⁴ siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo; atthapaṭisambhidā

¹ S^d: kāmāvacaraṃ kusalato.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ.

³ S^d adds asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā, omitting the rest of the sentence.

⁴ B. and K. have the masculine plural throughout: °gāmino.

siyā ācayagāmini siyā apacayagāmini siyā neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini. Tisso paṭisambhidā neva sekhā¹ nāsekhā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā parittā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā parittā siyā appamāṇā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā parittārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhidā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggaṭārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Tisso paṭisambhidā majjhimā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā majjhimā, siyā paṇitā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Niruttipaṭisambhidā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhipatini² ti pi; atthapaṭisambhidā na maggārammaṇā, siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhipatini³ siyā na vattabbā maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhipatini ti pi; dve paṭisambhidā siyā maggārammaṇā, na maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhipatiniyo⁴ siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggādhipatiniyo⁴ ti pi.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbā uppādinīyo⁵ ti; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā paccuppannārammaṇā; dve paṭisambhidā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā bahiddhārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhidā siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Anidassana-appaṭighā.

Hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, hetū ceva sahetukā ca, hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca, na vattabbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi. Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā. Tisso paṭisambhidā lokiyā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Tisso paṭisambhidā sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Tisso

¹ B., K. and S^d have this plural.

² K: 'patino. ³ So S^d and K. ⁴ B. and K.: °patino.

⁵ B. and K.: uppādino.

paṭisambhidā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ; atthapaṭisambhidā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Tisso paṭisambhidā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā āsavavippayutta sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.¹

No saṃyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . . No yogā. . . . No nīvaraṇā. . . . No parāmāsā. . . . Sārammaṇā.

No cittā ; cetasikā ; cittasampayuttā ; cittaśaṣṭṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittaṇuparivattino ; cittaśaṣṭṭhā - samuṭṭhānā ; cittaśaṣṭṭhā - samuṭṭhānā - sahabhuno, cittaśaṣṭṭhā-samuṭṭhānāṇuparivattino. Bāhirā ; no upādā² ; anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.³ . . .

No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakkā ; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Tisso paṭisambhidā savicārā ; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Siyā pitisahagatā siyā na pitisahagatā. Siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā. Siyā upekhāsahagatā,⁴ siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarā ; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Na rūpāvacarā. Na arūpāvacarā. Tisso paṭisambhidā pariyāpannā ; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyānikā ; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyānikā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyatā ; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Tisso paṭisambhidā sa-uttarā ; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.⁵

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṆGO SAMMATTO PANNARASAMO.⁶

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . here.

² K. and Sp : nupādā.

³ K. and S^d : nupādānā.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ K. omits pannarasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes niṭṭhito.

XVI.

NĀṆAVIBHAṆGO.

(Mātikā.)

Ekavidhena nāṇavatthu :

Pañcaviññāṇā
 na hetu
 ahetukā
 hetuvippayuttā
 sappaccayā
 saṅkhata
 arūpā
 lokiya
 sāsavā
 saṅyojaniyā
 ganthaniyā
 oghaniyā
 yoganiyā
 nīvaraniyā
 parāmaṭṭhā
 upādāniyā
 saṅkilesikā
 avyākata
 sārammaṇā
 acetasikā
 vipākā
 upādiṇṇ' upādāniyā
 asaṅkilittha-saṅkilesikā
 na savitakka-savicārā
 na avitakka-vicāramattā
 avitakka-avicārā
 na pītisahagatā
 neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā
 neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā
 neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino

neva sekhā nāsekhā
parittā
kāṃavacarā
na rūpāvacarā
na arūpāvacarā
pariyāpannā
no apariyāpannā
aniyata¹
aniyyānikā
uppannamanoviññāṇa-viññeyyā²
aniccā
jarābhihūtā.

Pañca viññāṇā
uppannavatthukā uppannārammaṇā
pure-jātavatthukā pure-jātārammaṇā
ajjhattikavatthukā bāhirārammaṇā
asambhinnavatthukā asambhinnārammaṇā
nānāvatthukā nānārammaṇā
na³ aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti
na asamannāhārā uppajjanti
na amanasikārā uppajjanti
na abbokinṇā uppajjanti
na apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjanti
na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjanti.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhogā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁴ dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti
aññatra abhinipātāmatā.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci
dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁵ iriyāpathaṃ kappeti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci⁵ iriyā-
pathaṃ kappeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ
paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kāyakam-
maṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samā-
diyati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kusalā-
kusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyati.

¹ S^d omits.

² B. uppannāmanoviññāṇa°.

³ S^d omits na.

⁴ So S^d, but kiñci in next sentence. B: kiñci.

⁵ S^d and B: kiñci.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vutṭhāti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na samāpajjati na vutṭhāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Yāthāvakavatthuvibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evam ekavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Duvidhena ñāṇavatthū :

lokiyā }
lokuttarā } paññā,
kenaci viññeyyā }
kenaci na viññeyyā } paññā,
sāsava }
anāsava } paññā,
āsavavippayutta-sāsavā }
āsavavippayutta-anāsavā } paññā,
saṃyojaniyā }
asaṃyojaniyā } paññā,²
saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā }
saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā } paññā,
ganthaniyā }
aganthaniyā } paññā,²
ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā }
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā } paññā,
oghaniyā }
anoghaniyā } paññā,
oghavippayutta-oghaniyā }
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā } paññā,
yoganiyā }
ayoganiyā } paññā,³
yogavippayutta-yoganiyā }
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā } paññā,
nīvaraniyā }
anīvaraniyā } paññā,³
nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraniyā }
nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraniyā } paññā,

¹ S^d : yāvāthākaavatthū°, but cf. p. 322. K : yāthāvatthavibhāvanā.

² S^d omits this alternative.

³ So also S^d.

parāmatṭhā)
 aparāmatṭhā) paññā,¹
 parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā)
 parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā) paññā,
 upādiṇṇā)
 anupādiṇṇā) paññā,
 upādāniyā)
 anupādāniyā) paññā,
 upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā)
 upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā) paññā,
 saṅkilesikā)
 asaṅkilesikā) paññā,
 kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā)
 kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā) paññā,
 savitakkā)
 avitakkā) paññā,
 savicārā)
 avicārā) paññā,
 sappītikā)
 appītikā) paññā,
 pītisahagatā)
 na pītisahagatā) paññā,¹
 sukhasahagatā)
 na sukhasahagatā) paññā,
 upekhāsahagatā)
 na upekhāsahagatā) paññā,
 kāmāvacarā)
 na kāmāvacarā) paññā,
 rūpāvacarā)
 na rūpāvacarā) paññā,
 arūpāvacarā)
 na arūpāvacarā) paññā,
 pariyāpannā)
 aparīyāpannā) paññā,
 niyyānikā)
 anīyyānikā) paññā,
 niyatā)
 aniyatā) paññā,
 sa-uttarā)
 anuttarā) paññā,
 atthajāpikā)
 jāpitatthā) paññā,

Evay) duvidhena ñāṇavatthu.

¹ S^d omits this alternative.

Tividhena ñāṇavatthū :

cintāmayā ¹	}	paññā,
sutamayā		
bhāvanāmayā		
dānamayā	}	paññā,
sīlamayā		
bhāvanāmayā		
adhisīle	}	paññā,
adhicitte ²		
adhipaññāya		
āyakoṣallaṇ	}	
apāyakoṣallaṇ		
upāyakoṣallaṇ		
vipākā	}	paññā,
vipākadhammadhammā		
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā		
upādiṇṇupādāniyā	}	paññā,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā		
anupādiṇṇā-anupādāniyā		
savitakka-savicārā	}	paññā,
avitakka-vicaramattā		
avitakka-avicārā		
pīṭisahagatā	}	paññā,
sukhasahagatā		
upekhasahagatā		
ācāyagāminī	}	paññā,
apacāyagāminī		
neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī		
sekhā	}	paññā,
asekhā		
neva sekhā nāsekhā		
parittā	}	paññā,
mahaggaṭṭā		
appamāṇā		
parittārammaṇā	}	paññā,
mahaggaṭṭārammaṇā		
appamāṇārammaṇā		
maggārammaṇā	}	paññā,
maggāhetukā		
maggādhīpatinī		
uppaññā	}	paññā,
anuppannā		
uppādinī		

¹ S^d : cīttāmayā.

² S^o : adhicittena.

atitā)
 anāgatā paññā,
 paccuppaññā)
 atitārammaṇa
 anāgatārammaṇa } paññā,
 paccuppaññārammaṇa)
 ajjhata)
 bahiddhā paññā,
 ajjhatabhiddhā)
 ajjhataārammaṇa
 bahiddhārammaṇa } paññā.
 ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇa)

Savitakka-savicāra paññā :

atthi { vipākā
 vipākadhammadhammā
 (neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.
 atthi { upādinnupādāniyā
 anupādinnupādāniyā
 (anupādinnupādāniyā,
 atthi { pītisahagatā
 sukkasahagatā
 (upekhasahagatā,
 atthi { ācayagāminī
 apacayagāminī
 (neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
 atthi { sekhā
 asekkhā
 (neva sekhā nāsekhā,
 atthi { parittā
 mahaggatā
 (appamāṇā,
 atthi { parittārammaṇa
 mahaggatārammaṇa
 (appamāṇārammaṇa,
 atthi { maggārammaṇa
 maggabhetukā
 (maggādhipatini,
 atthi { uppannā
 anuppannā
 (uppadini,
 atthi { atitā
 anāgatā
 (paccuppannā,

atthi { atitārammaṇā
 anāgatārammaṇā
 paccuppannārammaṇā,
 atthi { ajjhattā
 bahiddhā
 ajjhattabahiddhā,
 atthi { ajjhattārammaṇā
 bahiddhārammaṇā
 ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Avitakka-vicāramattā paññā :

atthi { vipākā
 vipākadhammadhammā
 neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
 anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
 anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
 atthi { ācayagāmini
 apacayagāmini
 neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini,
 atthi { sekhā
 asekhā
 neva sekhā nāsekhā,
 atthi { uppannā
 anuppannā
 uppādinī,
 atthi { atitā
 anāgatā
 paccuppannā,
 atthi { ajjhattā
 bahiddhā
 ajjhattabahiddhā.

Avitakka-avicārā paññā :

atthi { vipākā
 vipākadhammadhammā
 neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
 anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
 anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
 atthi { pītisahagatā
 sukkasahagatā
 upekkhāsahagatā,
 atthi { ācayagāmini
 apacayagāmini
 neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini,

- atthi (sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
parittārammaṇā
atthi mahaggaṭārammaṇā
appamānārammaṇā,
maggārammaṇā
atthi maggaḥetukā
maggādhipatinī,
uppannā
atthi anuppannā
uppadini,
atitā
atthi anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atitārammaṇā
atthi anāgaṭārammaṇā
paccuppannārammaṇā,
ajjhata
atthi bahiddhā
ajjhatabhiddhā,
ajjhataṭārammaṇā
atthi bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā.

Pītisahagatā paññā . . . pe¹ . . . sukhasaḥagatā paññā :

- atthi (vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
upādinnupādāniyā
atthi anupādinnupādāniyā
anupādinnāna-anupādāniyā,
savitakka-savicārā
atthi avitakka-vicāramattā
avitakka-avicārā,
ācayagāminī
atthi apacayagāminī
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
sekhā
atthi asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
parittā
atthi mahaggaṭā
appamāṇā,

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

- atthi { parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā
appamāṇārammaṇā,
atthi { maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā
maggādhīpatinī,
atthi { uppannā
anuppannā
uppādinī,
atthi { atītā
anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atthi { atītārammaṇā
anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannā,
atthi { ajjhattā
bahiddhā
ajjhattabahiddhā,
atthi { ajjhattārammaṇā
bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Upekkhāsahagatā paññā :

- atthi { vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
(neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
(anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi { ācayagāminī
apacayagāminī
(neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
atthi { sekhā
asekhā
(neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi { parittā
mahaggatā
appamāṇā,
atthi { parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā
appamāṇārammaṇā,
atthi { maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā
(maggādhīpatinī,

atthi { uppannā
 anuppannā
 uppādinī,
 atītā
 atthi { anāgatā
 paccuppannā,
 atītārammaṇā
 atthi { anāgatārammaṇā
 paccuppannārammaṇā,
 ajjhata
 atthi { bahiddhā
 ajjhatabahiddhā,
 ajjhattārammaṇā
 atthi { bahiddhārammaṇā
 ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Evam tividhena ñāṇavatthu.

Catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu :

kammassakataṃ	}	ñāṇaṃ,
saccānulomikaṃ		
maggasamaṃgissa		
phalasamaṃgissa		
dukkhe	}	ñāṇaṃ,
dukkhasamudaye		
dukkhanirodhe		
dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya		
kāmaṇvacarā	}	paññā,
rūpāvacarā		
arūpāvacarā		
apariyāpannā		
dhamme	}	ñāṇaṃ.
anvaye		
paricce		
sammati		

Atthi paññā :

{ ācayāya no apacayāya
 apacayāya no ācayāya
 ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca
 neva ācayāya no apacayāya :
 { nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya
 paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya
 nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca
 neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya :

hānabhāginī	}	paññā,
ṭhitibhāginī		
visesabhāginī		
nibbedhabhāginī		
catasso paṭisambhidā,		
catasso paṭipadā, ¹		
cattāri ārammaṇāni,		
jarāmarañe	}	ñāṇaṇ, ²
jarāmarañasamudaye		
jarāmarañanirodhe		
jarāmarañanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya		
jātiyā ñāṇaṇ . . . pe ³ . . .		
bhave ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
upādāne ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
taṇhāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
vedanāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
phasse ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
saḷāyatane ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
nāmarūpe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
viññāṇe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
saṅkhāresu	}	ñāṇaṇ.
saṅkhārasamudaye		
saṅkhāranirodhe		
saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya		

Evay catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

pañcaṇṇiko sammāsamādhi

pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi.⁴

Evay pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu :

chasu abhiññāsu paññā.⁵

Evay chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

satta sattari⁶ ñāṇavatthūni.

Evay sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

¹ S^d omits these.

² Cf. S. II, 56-59.

³ K. omits pe throughout.

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two groups, but not below (p. 334).

⁵ K. omits paññā.

⁶ B: sattati. Cf. S. II, 59, 60.

Atṭhavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

catūsu¹ maggesu, catūsu¹ phalesu paññā.
Evaṃ atṭhavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Navavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

navasu anupubbavīhārasamāpattisu paññā.
Evaṃ navavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi
samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭi-
jānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ
pavatteti.

Katamāni dasa ?

Idha Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ ca ṭhānato atthānaṃ ca at-
ṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ
ca ṭhānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti,
idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ
āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu
sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppan-
nānaṃ kammaśamādānānaṃ ṭhānaśo hetuso vipākaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccup-
pannānaṃ kammaśamādānānaṃ ṭhānaśo hetuso vipākaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgata-
balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ
paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ
pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sabbatthagāminīṃ paṭi-
padaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sabbat-
thagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi
tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma
Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ
nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato anekadhātuyā nānadhātuyā
lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato aneka-
dhātuyā nānadhātuyā lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi
tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma
Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ
nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānā-

¹ S^d: catūsu.

dhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānati, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ¹ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṃkilesaṃ² vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ³ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Evam dasavidhena nāṇavatthu.

MĀTIKĀ.⁴

¹ B. and K: °vimokkha°.

² S^d: °pattinasāṃkilesaṃ.

³ S^d: utṭhānaṃ.

⁴ S^d: mātikaṃ.

na paccanubhoti, jivhāvīṇṇāṇassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuvīṇṇāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti; cakkhuvīṇṇāṇassa gocaravisayaṇ kāyavīṇṇāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti, kāyavīṇṇāṇassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuvīṇṇāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti; sotavīṇṇāṇassa . . . pe¹ . . . ghānavīṇṇāṇassa . . . pe . . . jivhāvīṇṇāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyavīṇṇāṇassa gocaravisayaṇ cakkhuvīṇṇāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti, cakkhuvīṇṇāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyavīṇṇāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti. Kāyavīṇṇāṇassa gocaravisayaṇ sotavīṇṇāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti, sotavīṇṇāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyavīṇṇāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti; kāyavīṇṇāṇassa gocaravisayaṇ ghānavīṇṇāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti, ghānavīṇṇāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyavīṇṇāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti; kāyavīṇṇāṇassa gocaravisayaṇ jivhāvīṇṇāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti, jivhāvīṇṇāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyavīṇṇāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti.

Na asamannāhārā² uppajjantīti: samannā-
harantassa uppajjanti.

Na amanasikārā uppajjantīti: manasika-
rontassa uppajjanti.

Na abbokīṇṇā uppajjantīti: na paṭipāṭiyā
uppajjanti.

Na apubbaṇ acariyaṇ uppaḍḍantīti: na ekakkhaṇe uppaḍḍanti.

Na aññamaññaassa samanantarā uppaj-
jantīti: cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā sota-
viññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, sotaviññāṇassa uppannasamanan-
tarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa
uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, ghāna-
viññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na
uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhā-
viññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, jivhāviññāṇassa uppannasamanan-
tarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa
uppannasamanantarā kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, kāya-
viññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na
uppajjati. Sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe³ . . . ghānaviñ-
ñāṇassa . . . jivhāviññāṇassa . . . kāyaviññāṇassa
uppannasamanantarā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, cak-
khuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na
uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviñ-
ñāṇaṃ na uppajjati, sotaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā
pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppanna-
samanantarā ghānaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, ghānaviñ-

¹ K. *omits.*

² S^d : samannā°.

³ K. and S^d omit.

ñāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhāviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, jivhāviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati.

Pañca viññānā anābhoga¹ ti: pañcannay viñ-
ñānānay natthi āvajjanā vā ābhogo vā samannābhāro vā
manasikāro vā.

Pañcāhi viññāṇehi na kañci² dhammaṃ
paṭivijānātīti: pañcāhi viññāṇehi na kañci² dham-
maṃ paṭivijānāti. Aññatra abhinipātamattā
ti: aññatra āpāthamattā.

Pañcaññāṇaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi
na kañci² dhammaṇ paṭivijānātīti: pañ-
cannāṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na
kañci² dhammaṇ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṇ
kappetiti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṇ
kappeti gamanāṇ vā thānaṇ vā nisajjaṇ vā seyyaṇ vā.

Pañcannay viññāṇaṇaṇ samanantarā pi
na kañci² iriyāpathaṇ kappetīti: pañcannay
viññāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci²
iriyāpathaṇ kappeti gamanay vā ṭhānaṇ vā nisajjaṇ vā
sevvaṇ vā.

Pañcahi viññānehi na kāyakammaṃ na
vacikammaṃ patthapetīti: pañcahi viññānehi
na kāyakammaṃ na vacikammaṃ patthapeti.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā pi
na kāyakamman na vacīkamman patṭha-
petitī: pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā mano-
dhātuvā pi na kāyakamman na vacīkamman patthapeti.

Pañcahi viññānehi na kusalākusalāṇ
dhammaṇ samādiyatīti: pañcahi viññānehi na
kusalākusalāṇ dhammaṇ samādiyati.

Pañcannaṃ viññānānaṃ samanantarā pi
na kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyatīti:
pañcannaṃ viññānānaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na
kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na
vutthātīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na
vutthāti.

Pañcannaṃ viññānaṇaṃ samanantarā pi
na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhātīti: pañcannaṃ

¹ S^d : abhogo.

² S^d and B: kiñci.

viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na samāpajjati na vutthāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upajjatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na cavati na uppajjatīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passatīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Evam yāthāvatthavibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evam ekavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

एकाकाṃ.²

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā lokiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā lokuttarā paññā.

Sabbā 'va paññā kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anāsavā paññā.³

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṃyojaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṃyojaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate⁴ paññā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anoghaniyā paññā.

¹ Sd: yāthāvakāvatthuvibhāvanā. B: yāthāvakā°.

² K. omits.

³ Sd omits paññā.

⁴ Sd kusalāvyākatesu.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghavippayutta-
oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yoganiyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ayoganiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yogavippayutta-
yoganiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaraniyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu maggesu paññā anīvaraniyā
paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaraṇavippayutta-
nīvaraniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmaṭṭhā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aparamaṭṭhā
paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmāsavippayutta-
parāmaṭṭhā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā upādiṇṇā paññā; tīsu
bhūmīsu kusale¹ tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate catūsu mag-
gesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādāniyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādāniyā
paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādānavippayutta-
upādāniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṅkilesikā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā kilesavippayutta-
saṅkilesikā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Vitakkasampayuttā paññā savitakkā paññā; vitakkavip-
payuttā paññā avitakkā paññā.

Vicārasampayuttā paññā savicārā paññā; vicāravip-
payuttā paññā avicārā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā sappitīkā paññā; pītivippayuttā
paññā appitīkā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā; pītivip-
payuttā paññā na pītisahagatā paññā.

¹ S^d: kusalesu.

Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhāsahagatā paññā ; sukha-vippayuttā paññā na sukhāsahagatā paññā.

Upekhāsampayuttā paññā upekhāsahagatā paññā ; upekhāvippayuttā paññā na upekhāsahagatā paññā.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā kāmāvacarā paññā ; rūpāvacarā¹ arūpāvacarā¹ अपरियāpannā paññā na kāmāvacarā paññā.

Rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacarā paññā ; kāmāvacarā,² arūpāvacarā,² अपरियāpannā paññā na rūpāvacarā paññā.

Arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacarā paññā ; kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā अपरियāpannā paññā na arūpāvacarā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā pariyāpannā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā अपरियāpannā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu³ paññā niyyānikā paññā ; tisu bhūmīsu kusale⁴ catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke tisu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā aniyānikā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu paññā niyatā paññā, tisu bhūmīsu kusale⁵ catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke tisu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā aniyatā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā sa-uttarā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anuttarā paññā.

Tattha katamā atthajāpikā paññā ?

Catūsu bhūmīsu kusale arahato abhiññaṇṇaṃ uppādentassa samāpattiṃ uppādentassa kiriyāvyākate paññā atthajāpikā paññā ; catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke arahato uppannāya abhiññaṇṇāya uppannāya samāpattiyaṃ kiriyāvyākate paññā jāpi-tatthā paññā.

Evam duvidhena nāṇavatthu.

DUKKAṬṬA.⁶

Tattha katamā cintāmayā⁷ paññā ?

Yogavīhitesu vā kammāyatanesu yogavīhitesu vā sip-pāyatanesu yogavīhitesu vā vijjattāṇesu kammassakatāṃ vā saccānulomikāṃ vā rūpāṃ aniccan ti vā vedanā aniccan ti vā saññā aniccā ti vā saṃkhārā aniccā ti vā

¹ S^d repeats paññā.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits catūsu phalesu.

⁴ S^d: kusalesu.

⁵ S^d: kusalesu.

⁶ K. omits.

⁷ So S^d. Cf. p. 310.

viññāṇaṃ aniccan ti vā, yaṃ evarūpiṃ anulomikaṃ khantiṃ diṭṭhiṃ ruciṃ mutiṃ pekkhaṃ dhammaniṃjñānakhantiṃ parato assutvā paṭilabhati: ayaṃ vuccati cintāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā sutamayā paññā?

Yogavihitesu vā kammāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā sippāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā vijjatṭhānesu kammassakataṃ vā saccānulomikaṃ vā: rūpaṃ aniccan ti vā: vedanā aniccā ti vā: saññā aniccā ti vā: saṃkhārā aniccā ti vā: viññāṇaṃ aniccan ti vā, yaṃ evarūpiṃ anulomikaṃ khantiṃ diṭṭhiṃ ruciṃ mutiṃ pekkhaṃ dhammaniṃjñānakhantiṃ parato sutvā paṭilabhati: ayaṃ vuccati sutamayā paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā

Tattha katamā dānamavā paññā?

Dānaṃ ārabba dānādhigaccha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati dānamayā paññā.

Tattha katamā sīlamayā paññā?

Sīlaṃ ārabba sīlādhigaccha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati sīlamayā paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā adhisīle paññā?

Pāṭimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvutassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati adhisīle paññā.

Tattha katamā adhicitte paññā?

Rūpāvacara-arūpāvacarasamāpattiṃ samāpajjantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati adhicitte paññā.

Tattha katamā adhipaññāya paññā? Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā: ayaṃ vuccati adhipaññāya paññā.

Tattha katamaṃ āyakosallaṃ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā pahiyanti; ime vā pana ime¹ dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . .

¹ So Sd., B. and K. have: ime vā pana me dhamme, but in the *Corrigenda* K. has me (ime).

amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṃ¹ vuccati āyako-sallaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ apāyakosallaṃ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā nirujjhanti; ime vā pana dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṃ vuccati apāyakosallaṃ.

Sabbā pi tatr' upāyā paññā upāyakosallaṃ.

Catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā vipākā paññā. Catūsu bhūmīsu kusale paññā vipākadhammadhammā paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā upādiṇṇupādāniyā paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu kusale,² tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā anupādiṇṇ' upādāniyā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā paññā.

Vitakkavicārasampayuttā paññā savitakka - savicārā paññā. Vitakkavippayuttā vicārasampayuttā paññā avitakka-vicāramattā paññā. Vitakkavicāravippayuttā paññā avitakka-avicārā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā. Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhāsahagatā paññā. Upekkhāsampayuttā paññā upekkhāsahagatā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusale paññā ācāyagāminī paññā. Catūsu bhūmīsu paññā apacāyagāminī paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī paññā.

Catūsu maggesu tīsu phalesu paññā sekhā paññā. Uparitṭhime arahattaphale paññā asekhā paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu kusale, tīsu bhūmīsu vipāke,³ tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva sekhā nāsekhā paññā.

Kāṃāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā parittā paññā. Rūpāvacara - arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate⁴ paññā mahaggatā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā appamāṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittārammaṇā paññā?

¹ S^d: ayaṃ.

² S^d: kusalesu.

³ So S^d. and B. K. omits these last three words.

⁴ K and B: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

Paritte dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā mahaggaṭārammaṇā paññā?

Mahaggaṭe dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati mahaggaṭārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Appamāṇe dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggārammaṇā paññā?

Ariyamaggaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati maggārammaṇā paññā.

Cātūsu maggesu paññā maggaḥetukā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggādhīpatinī paññā?

Ariyamaggaṃ adhipatiṃ karitvā yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati maggādhīpatinī paññā.

Cātūsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā siyā uppunnā siyā uppādinī, na vattaḃbā anuppunnā ti. Cātūsu bhūmīsu kusale, tisu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā siyā uppunnā siyā anuppunnā, na vattaḃbā uppādinī ti.

Sabbā va paññā siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā atitārammaṇā paññā?

Atite dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati atitārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā anāgatārammaṇā paññā?

Anāgate dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anāgatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā paccuppannārammaṇā paññā?

Paccuppanne dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati paccuppannārammaṇā paññā.

Sabbā va paññā siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhatte dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā

. . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā bahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Bahiddhā dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati bahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhattabahiddhā dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Ēvaṇ tividhena nāṇavatthu.

TIKAṆ.¹

Tattha katamaṇ kammassakataṇ nāṇaṇ?

Atthi dinnāṇ, atthi yiṭṭhaṇ, atthi hutāṇ, atthi sukāṭa-dukkaṭāṇaṇ kammaṇaṇ phalavipāko, atthi ayaṇ loko, atthi paro loko,² atthi mātā, atthi pitā. atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭiṇaṇ ye imaṇ ca lokaṇ paraṇ ca lokaṇ sayāṇ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentitī: yā evarūpā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṇ³ vuccati kammassakataṇ nāṇaṇ. Thapetvā saccānulomikaṇ nāṇaṇ sabbā pi sāsavā kusalā paññā kammassakataṇ nāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ saccānulomikaṇ nāṇaṇ?

Rūpaṇ aniecan ti vā vedanā anieccā ti vā saññā anieccā ti vā saṅkhārā anieccā ti vā viññāṇaṇ aniecan ti vā yā evarūpā anulomikā khanti⁴ ditṭhi ruci muti pekkhā dhammanijjhānakhanti: idaṇ vuccati saccānulomikaṇ nāṇaṇ.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggasaṃmaṇṇissa nāṇaṇ.

Catūsu phalesu paññā phalaṇsaṃmaṇṇissa nāṇaṇ.

Maggasaṃmaṇṇissa nāṇaṇ dukkhe p' etaṇ nāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye p' etaṇ nāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe p' etaṇ nāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṇ nāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhe nāṇaṇ?

Dukkhaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṇ vuccati dukkhe nāṇaṇ. Dukkhasamudayaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagā-

¹ K. omits.

² S^d and B: paraloko.

³ S^d: ayaṇ.

⁴ B: evarūpi. S^d: anulomikaṇ khantiṇ ditṭhiṇ, &c.

miniṃ paṭipadaṃ¹ arabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā kāmāvacarā paññā. Rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacarā paññā. Ari-pāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacarā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā apariyāpannā paññā.

Tattha katamaṃ dhamme ñāṇaṃ?

Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā dhamme ñāṇaṃ.

So iminā dhammena nātena diṭṭhena pattenā viditena pariyaḍḍhena atitānāgate nayaṃ neti² ye hi keci atitā addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṃ abbhaññiṃsu dukkhasamudayaṃ abbhaññiṃsu dukkhanirodhaṃ abbhaññiṃsu dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhaññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhaṃ abbhaññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhasamudayaṃ abbhaññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhaṃ abbhaññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhaññiṃsu. Ye hi pi keci anāgataṃ addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṃ abbhaññiṃsu dukkhasamudayaṃ abhijānissanti dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhasamudayaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti: yā tattha paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati anvaye ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paricca ñāṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasa ceto paricca pajānāti: sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti: sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . pe . . . samohaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ . . . amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ . . . sā-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ . . . anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ . . . samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: vimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: avimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti: yā tattha

¹ S°: °gāminipatipadaṃ.

² Sd: atitānāgate naye iti: ye hi, &c.

³ K. and B. omit pi.

paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṃ vuccati paricece ñāṇaṃ.

Thapetvā dhamme ñāṇaṃ,¹ anvaye ñāṇaṃ, paricece ñāṇaṃ, avasesā paññā sammatināṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā paññā ācayāya no apacayāya?

Kāmāvacarakusale paññā ācayāya no apacayāya. Catūsu maggesu paññā apacayāya no ācayāya. Rūpāvacara-arūpāvacarakusale² paññā ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca. Avasesā paññā neva ācayāya no apacayāya.

Tattha katamā paññā nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya?

Yāya paññāya kāmesu vitarāgo hoti, na ca abhiññāyo paṭivijjhati na ca saccāni: ayaṃ vuccati paññā nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Sveva paññāya kāmesu vitarāgo samāno abhiññāyo paṭivijjhati, na ca saccāni: ayaṃ vuccati paññā paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya.

Catūsu maggesu paññā nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca. Avasesā paññā neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Tattha katamā hānabhāginī paññā?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhiṃ³ kāmasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāginī paññā Avitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā⁴ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasaphitā⁵ nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Dutiyaassa jhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāginī paññā. Upekhāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasaphitā⁴ paññā.

Tatiyaassa jhānassa lābhiṃ pītisahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāginī paññā. Adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesa-

¹ S^d repeats thapetvā in all three clauses.

² K: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

³ B: lābhi throughout. S^d: labhi throughout.

⁴ S^d: nibbidāya sahagatā throughout.

⁵ K: °sañhitā, and B: °saññitā, throughout.

bhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Catutthassa jhānassa lābhiṃ sukkasahagatā¹ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāginī paññā. Ākāśānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Ākāśānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāginī paññā. Viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Viññāṇañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākāśānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāginī paññā. Ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāginī paññā. Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭisambhidā?

Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Atthe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Imā catasso paṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭipadā?

Dukkhaṃ paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

¹ S^d: upekkhā sukkasahagatā. B: upekkhāsahagatā.

² S^d: tattha.

Kicchena kasirena samādhij uppādentassa dandhaṇ taṇṭhānaṃ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Kicchena kasirena samādhij uppādentassa khippaṇ taṇṭhānaṃ² abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

Akicchena akasirena samādhij uppādentassa dandhaṇ taṇṭhānaṃ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Akicchena akasirena samādhij uppādentassa khippaṇ taṇṭhānaṃ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri ārammaṇāni?

Parittā parittārammaṇā paññā, parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na³ nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaṃ thokaṃ pharantassa⁴ yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati parittā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaṃ vipulaṃ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaṃ thokaṃ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaṃ vipulaṃ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho

¹ S^d: taṇṭhānaṃ.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits na here only.

⁴ S^d has parantassa always.

dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Imāni cattāri ārammaṇāni.

Maggasamaṇḍissa ñāṇaṇ jarāmarañe p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ jarāmarāṇasamudaye p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ jarāmarāṇanirodhe p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ jarāmarañe ñāṇaṇ?

Jarāmarāṇaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati jarāmarañe ñāṇaṇ. Jarāmarāṇasamudayaṇ ārabba . . . pe¹ . . . jarāmarāṇanirodhaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ.

Maggasamaṇḍissa ñāṇaṇ jātiyā p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe¹ . . .

bhave p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

upādāne p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

taṇhāya p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

vedanāya p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

phassee p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

saṭṭyatane p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

nāmarūpe p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

viññāṇe p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Saṅkhāre p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ, saṅkhārasamudaye p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ, saṅkhāranirodhe p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ, saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhāresu ñāṇaṇ?

Saṅkhāre ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhāresu ñāṇaṇ. Saṅkhārasamudayaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . saṅkhāranirodhaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ.

Evam catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

CATUKKAṆ.²

¹ K. omits all 'pe's.

² K. and B. omit.

Tattha katamo pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi?

Pītipharanatā sukhapharanatā cetopharanatā ālokapharanatā paccavekkhaṇānimittāṇ.

Dvīsu jhānesu paññā pītipharanatā. Tīsu jhānesu paññā sukhapharanatā. Paracitte ñāṇaṃ cetopharanatā. Dibbacakkhu ālokapharanatā. Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vutthitassa paccavekkhaṇāñāṇaṃ paccavekkhaṇānimittāṇ.

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi?

Ayaṃ samādhi paccuppannasukho ceva āyatiṃ ca sukha-vipāko ti: paccattaṃ yeva ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. Ayaṃ samādhi ariyo¹ nirāmisō ti: paccattaṃ yeva ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. Ayaṃ samādhi akāpurisasevito² ti: paccattaṃ yeva ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. Ayaṃ samādhi santo paṇito paṭippassaddhiladdho ekodibhāvādhigato na ca sasāṅkhāraniggayhavaritavato³ ti: paccattaṃ yeva ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. So kho pañāṇaṃ imaṃ samādhīṃ sato 'va samāpajjāmi sato 'va vutthahāmi ti:⁴ paccattaṃ yeva ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. Ayaṃ pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi.

Evāṃ pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Tattha katamā chasu abhiññāsu paññā?

Iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ, sotadhātuvisuddhiyā ñāṇaṃ, paracitte ñāṇaṃ, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ cutūpapāte ñāṇaṃ, āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ. Imā⁵ chasu abhiññāsu paññā.

Evāṃ chabbidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Tattha katamāni sattasattari⁶ ñāṇa vatthūni?

Jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ, atītaṃ⁷ pi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ, anāgataṃ⁷ pi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ, yam⁸ p' issa taṃ dhammatthitīñāṇaṃ tam⁸ pi khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgaḍḍhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ.

Bhavapaccayā jātīti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe⁹ . . .

¹ S^d: aparāpariyo.

² B: mahāpurisa^o.

³ B: na sasāṅkhāraniggayhavaritagato. K: °nigayha^o.
S^d: sasāṅkhaniggayha^o.

⁴ S^d: utthahāmi.

⁵ S^d: imāsu.

⁶ S^d and B: sattasattati.

⁷ K. and B: atītaṃ.

⁸ So K. B: yaṃ.

⁹ S^d: . . . pe . . . here only; B., throughout. K. does not indicate hiatus at all.

Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Taṇhāpaccayā¹ upādānaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Vedanāpaccayā² taṇhā ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Phassapaccayā vedanā ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Salāyatana-paccayā phasso ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Nāmarūpa-paccayā salāyatanaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Viññāna-paccayā nāmarūpaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Saṃkhāra-paccayā viññānaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Avijjāpaccayā saṃkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṃkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, atitama³ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṃkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṃkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, anāgata³ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṃkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṃkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, yama³ p'issa taṃ dhammaṃ tthitiñāṇaṃ tam³ pi khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ. Imāni sattasattari⁴ ñāṇavatthūni.

Evayṃ sattavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Tattha katamā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā?

Sotāpattimagge paññā sotāpattiphale paññā; sakadāgāminagge paññā, sakadāgāmiphale paññā; anāgāminagge paññā, anāgāmiphale paññā; arahattamagge paññā, arahat-phale paññā; imā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā.

Evayṃ aṭṭhavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Tattha katamā navasu anupubbavihārasamāpattisu paññā?

Paṭhamajjhāmasamāpattiya paññā, dutiyajjhānasamāpattiya paññā, tatiyajjhānasamāpattiya paññā, catutthajjhānasamāpattiya paññā; ākāsañācāyatana-samāpattiya paññā, viññānañācāyatana-samāpattiya paññā, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiya paññā, neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-samāpattiya paññā; saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiya vutthitassa paccavekkhaṇāñāṇaṃ. Imā⁵ navasu anupubbavihārasamāpattisu paññā.

Evayṃ navavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgataṃ tathānaṃ ca tathānato aṭṭhānaṃ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato: aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ ditṭhi-sampanno puggalo⁶ kañci⁷ saṃkhārāṃ niccato upagaccheyya,

¹ S^d: taṇhāya paccayā.

² So also S^d.

³ So too K. B. as above.

⁴ S^d and B: "sattati.

⁵ So also S^d.

⁶ S^d: sampannapuggalo.

⁷ B: kiñci throughout.

n' etay ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etay anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato¹ upagaccheyya, n' etay ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etay anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, n' etay ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etay anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo māraṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya,² n' etay ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano māraṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya, ṭhānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etay anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo pitaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya . . . pe³ . . . arahantaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya . . . duṭṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeyya . . . saṅghaṃ bhindeyya . . . aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyya . . . aṭṭhamāṃ bhavaṃ nibbatteyya, n' etay ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano aṭṭhamāṃ bhavaṃ nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etay anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjeyyuy, n' etay ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko arahantaṃ sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etay anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve rājāno cakkavattino apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjeyyuy, n' etay ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko rājā cakkavatti uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etay anavakāso yaṃ itthi⁴ arahantaṃ sammāsambuddho, n' etay ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puriso arahantaṃ assa sammāsambuddho, ṭhānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etay anavakāso yaṃ itthi rājā assa cakkavatti, n' etay ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puriso rājā assa cakkavatti, ṭhānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etay anavakāso yaṃ itthi⁴ Sakkattaṃ kareyya,⁵

¹ Sd: saṅkhārasukhato.

² Sd has . . . pe . . . down to pitaṃ.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. and B: itthi.

⁵ Sd: Sakatatkarēyya, then Marattaṃ kareyya, &c.
B. and K: kareyya always.

Mārattaṇ kāreyya, Brahmattaṇ kāreyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānaṇ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puriso Brahmattaṇ kāreyya,¹ ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ kāyaduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānaṇ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ kāyaduccaritassa anitṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ vaciduccaritassa . . . yaṇ manoduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānaṇ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ manoduccaritassa anitṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ kāyasucaritassa anitṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānaṇ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ kāya-sucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ vacisucaritassa . . . yaṇ mano-sucaritassa anitṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānaṇ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ manosucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ kāya-duccaritasamangī² taṇ-nidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṁ param⁴ maraṇā sugatiṇ saggaṇ lokaṇ uppajjeyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānaṇ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ kāyaduccaritasamangī taṇ-nidānā⁵ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṁ param maraṇā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ vaciduccaritasamangī . . . yaṇ manoduccaritasamangī taṇ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṁ param maraṇā sugatiṇ saggaṇ lokaṇ uppajjeyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānaṇ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ manoduccaritasamangī taṇ-nidānā⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṁ param maraṇā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ kāyasucaritasamangī taṇ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṁ param maraṇā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppajjeyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānaṇ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ kāyasucaritasamangī taṇ-nidānā⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṁ param maraṇā sugatiṇ

¹ S^d: brahmattakāreyya. ² S^d: samangī always.

³ B. and K: taṇ-nidānaṇ always.

⁴ K: paraṇ always. ⁵ S^d: taṇ-nidānatappaccayā.

⁶ S^d: tannidānā.

saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjeyya, tñānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī taṃ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ niriyaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; tñānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī . . .¹ yaṃ² manosucaritasamaṅgī taṃ-nidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjeyya,⁴ tñānam etaṃ vijjatitī⁵ pajānāti. Ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ hetū paccayā uppādāya,⁶ taṃ taṃ tñānaṃ; ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ na hetū na paccayā⁷ uppādāya,⁶ taṃ taṃ atthānaṃ ti: yā tattha paññā pajānanaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa tñānaṃ ca tñānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

Tattha katamā tathāgatassa atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammasamādānānaṃ tñānaso hetuso vipākāṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti: atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni gatisampattipaṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni upadhisampattipaṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni kālasampattipaṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni⁸ payogasampattipaṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni gativipattiṃ āgama vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni upadhivipattiṃ āgama vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni kālavipattiṃ āgama vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni payogavipattiṃ āgama vipacanti; atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni gativipattipaṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni upadhivipattipaṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni kālavipattipaṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni payogavipattipaṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni gatisampattiṃ āgama vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni upadhisampattiṃ āgama vipacanti,

¹ S^d omits yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī. K. and B. have no hiatus.

² S^d: yam. ³ S^d: tannidānā. ⁴ S^d: uppajjati.

⁵ S^d: uppajjatitī.

⁶ B: upādāya.

⁷ B: apaccayā. S^d: nappaccayā.

⁸ S^d leaps from here to kālavipattiṃ without pe.

atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamādānāni kālasampattiṃ āgama vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamādānāni payogasampattiṃ āgama vipacanti: yā tattha pañña pajāna . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ kammāsamādānaṃ tñāso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato: ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā niraya-gāmini¹ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tiracchānagāmini² ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pittivisaya-gāmini³ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā manus-salokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā deva-lokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā nibbānagāmini ti pajānāti . . . yā tattha pañña pajāna . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa anekadhātuy nānādhātuy⁴ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato khandhanānattaṃ pajānāti, dhātunānattaṃ pajānāti, āyatananānattaṃ pajānāti, anekadhātuy nānādhātuy⁴ lokanānattaṃ⁵ pajānāti: yā tattha pañña pajāna . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa anekadhātuy nānādhātuy⁴ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti:⁶ santi sattā hinādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,⁷ paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti;⁸ atitā pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu; anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsiṃsanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike

¹ B: °gāmī throughout.

² S^d: tiracchānayonigāmini. So B. with °gāmī.

³ S^d: petti°. ⁴ S^d and B: anekadhātunānādhātulokaṃ.

⁵ K: lokaṃ. ⁶ Cf. S. II. 154.

⁷ B: payirupāsanti always. ⁸ S^d: payirupāsenti.

satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissantīti : yā tattha paññā pajānānā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi : idaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ nānādhimutti-kataṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa parasattānaṃ parapugga-lānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha tathāgato sattānaṃ āsayaṃ pajānāti, anusayaṃ pajānāti, caritaṃ pajānāti, adhimuttiṃ pajānāti, appa-
jakkhe mahārajakkhe¹ tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre sūviññāpaye duviññāpaye² bhabbābhabbe³ satte pajānāti.⁴

Katamo ca⁵ sattānaṃ āsayo ?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sariraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param⁶ maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā : iti bhavaditthi-sannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavaditthi-sannissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho anto anupagamma idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppan-
nesu dhammesu anulomikā khanti⁷ paṭiladdhā hoti, yathābhūtaṃ vā ñāṇaṃ : ayaṃ sattānaṃ āsayo.

Katamo ca⁸ sattānaṃ anusayo ?

Sattānusayā : kāmārāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānu-
sayo ditthānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ rāgānusayo anuseti ; yaṃ loke appiyarūpaṃ asātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti : iti imesu dvisu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekattho māno ca ditthi ca vicikicchā ca daṭṭhabbā : ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

Katamaṃ ca⁸ sattānaṃ caritaṃ ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅ-
khāro⁹ paritabbhūmakō vā mahābhūmakō vā : idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

Katamaṃ ca sattānaṃ adhimutti ?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā ; hīnādhimuttikā sattā¹⁰ hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bha-

¹ Sd : maha°.

² K. : dūviñ°.

³ B., K. and S. invert order of these five pairs in the analysis following.

⁴ Except this last instance Sd has jānāti throughout this sentence.

⁵ Sd omits.

⁶ So K. throughout.

⁷ Sd : anulomiyā khantiyā.

⁸ So Sd.

⁹ Sd aññābhisaṅkhāro.

¹⁰ Sd omits.

janti payirupā santi, paṇitādhimuttikā¹ sattā¹ paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atitāṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā² sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu; anāgatāṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti: ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

Katame te sattā mahārajakkhā?

Dasa³ kilesavatthūni: lobho doso moho diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṃ uddhaccaṃ ahirikaṃ anottappay. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavatthūni āsevitaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulikatāni ussadagatāni: ime te sattā mahārajakkhā.

Katame te sattā apparajakkhā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavatthūni anāsevitaṃ abhāvitaṃ abahulikatāni anussadagatāni: ime te sattā apparajakkhā.

Katame te sattā mudindriyā?

Pañcindriyāni: saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni anāsevitaṃ abhāvitaṃ abahulikatāni anusadagatāni: ime te sattā mudindriyā.

Katame te sattā tikkhindriyā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni āsevitaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulikatāni ussadagatāni: ime te sattā tikkhindriyā.

Katame te sattā dvākārā?

Ye te sattā pāpāsaya pāpānusaya pāpacaritā pāpādhimuttikā mahārajakkhā mudindriyā: ime te sattā dvākārā.

Katame te sattā svākārā?

Ye te sattā kalyāṇāsaya kalyāṇacaritā kalyāṇādhimuttikā apparajakkhā tikkhindriyā: ime te sattā svākārā.

Katame te sattā duviññāpaya⁴?

Ye va te sattā dvākārā te va te sattā duviññāpaya. Yeva te sattā svākārā te va te sattā suviññāpaya.

Katame te sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā acchandikā duppañña abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalessu dhammesu sammattaṃ: ime te sattā abhabbā.

¹ S^d omits. ² S^d omits down to anāgatam pi.

³ S^d: Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa, &c., repeating on next line.

⁴ K: dūviññāpaya.

Katame te sattā bhabbā ?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyāmaṇ okkamituṇ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṇ : ime te sattā bhabbā ti : yā tattha paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammāditthi : idaṇ tathāgatassa parasattānaṇ para-puggalānaṇ indriyaparopariyattaṇ yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinaṇ¹ saṅkilesaṇ vodānaṇ vuṭṭhānaṇ yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ ?

Jhāyīti : cattāro jhāyī : atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṇ yeva samānaṇ vipattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṇ yeva samānaṇ sampattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṇ yeva samānaṇ sampattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṇ yeva samānaṇ vipattitī pacceti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apāre pi cattāro jhāyī : atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṇ samāpajjati khippaṇ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṇ samāpajjati dandhaṇ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṇ samāpajjati dandhaṇ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṇ samāpajjati khippaṇ vuṭṭhāti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apāre pi cattāro jhāyī : atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo ; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo ; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo ca ; atth' ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Jhānaṇ ti : cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Vimokkho ti : attha vimokhā : rūpi rūpāni passati : ayaṇ pathamo vimokkho. Ajjhattaṇ arūpasaññi bahiddhā rūpāni passati : ayaṇ dutiyo vimokkho. Subhan tveva² adhimutto hoti : ayaṇ tatiyo vimokkho. Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṇ samatikkamā patighasaññānaṇ atthaṇgamā³ nānattasaññānaṇ amanasikārā : ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyatanāṇ upasampajja viharati : ayaṇ catuttho vimokkho. Sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanāṇ samatikkamma : anantaṇ viññānaṇ ti viññānañcāyatanāṇ upasampajja viharati : ayaṇ pañcama vimokkho. Sabbaso viññānañcāyatanāṇ

¹ B. and K : °vimokkha° throughout.

² S^d : subhan ti. B : subhan teva. ³ S^d : atthagamā.

samatikkamma : natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ chaṭṭho vimokho. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ sattamo vimokho. Sabbaso neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ aṭṭhamo vimokho.
 Sa m ā d h ī ti : tayo samādhi : savitakka-savicāro samādhi, avitakka-vicāramatto samādhi, avitakka-avicāro samādhi.

Samāpattiti : nava anupubbavihārasamāpattiyo : paṭhamajjhānasamāpatti dutiyajjhānasamāpatti tatiyajjhānasamāpatti catutthajjhānasamāpatti ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpatti viññāṇaṇcāyatana-samāpatti ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpatti neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-samāpatti saññāveda-yitanirodhasamāpatti.

Ṣaṅkilesaṇti : hānabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vodāṇaṇti : viśesabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vuṭṭhāṇaṇti : vodāṇaṃ pi vuṭṭhāṇaṃ.

Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhāṇaṃ pi vuṭṭhāṇaṇti yā tattha paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi : idaṃ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhisaṃpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vodāṇaṃ vuṭṭhāṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa pubbe nivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha tathāgato anekavihitaṃ pubbe nivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ : Ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo¹ catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo, dasam pi jātiyo, viśam pi² jātiyo tiṇṣam pi³ jātiyo cattālisaṃ pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ pi jātiyo, jātisatam pi jātisahasam pi jātisatasahasam pi, aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe : Amutr' āsiṃ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vaṇṇo evaṃ āhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃ āyupariyaṇto, so tayo cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrapāsiṃ⁴ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vaṇṇo evaṃ āhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃ āyupariyaṇto. so tato cuto idhūpapanno⁵ ti : iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavehitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati :⁶ yā tattha paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi : idaṃ tathāgatassa pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

¹ S^d cuts the formula short, down to iti.

² B and K : viśaṃpi.

³ K : tiṇṣaṃpi, and so on.

⁴ K : tatrapāsiṃ.

⁵ K : idhupa^o.

⁶ B : anussaratiṭi.

Tattha katamaṇ tathāgatassa sattānaṇ cutūpapātaṇ yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ ?

Idha tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate¹ yathākammupage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā bhāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṇ upavādakā micchādītthikā micchādītthikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacisucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṇ anupavādakā sammādītthikā sammādītthikamma-samādānā, te kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṇ saggaṇ lokaṇ uppannā ti; iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammupage satte pajānāti:² yā tattha paṇṇā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādītthi: idaṇ tathāgatassa sattānaṇ cutūpapātaṇ³ yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ tathāgatassa āsavānaṇ khaye yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ ?

Idha tathāgato āsavānaṇ khayā anāsavaṇ cetovimuttiṇ⁴ paṇṇāvimuttiṇ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayāṇ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati:⁵ yā tattha paṇṇā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādītthi: idaṇ tathāgatassa āsavānaṇ khaye⁶ yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ ti.⁷

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṇ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanadaṇ nadati brahmacakkaṇ pavatteti.

Evāṇ dasavidhena ñānavatthu.

ÑĀNAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO SOLASAMO.⁸

¹ S^d has here . . . pe . . . down to yathākammupage below.

² B. and S^d pajānātīti.

³ S^d: cutupapātaṇ.

⁴ K: cetovimuttaṇ.

⁵ B. and S^d: viharatīti.

⁶ K: khayaṇ.

⁷ S^d omits ti. K. and B. end this Vibhaṅga here. S^d gives the concluding appanā.

⁸ K. omits solasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes niṭṭhito.

XVII.

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṆGO.

(Mātikā.)

Jātimado	rattaññumado
gottamado	piṇḍapātikamado
ārogyamado	anavaññattimado ¹
yobbanamado	iriyāpathamado
jivitamado	iddhimado
lābbhamado	yasamado ²
sakkāramado	sīlamado
garukāramado	jhānamado
purekkhāramado	sippamado
parivāramado	ārohamado
bhogamado	pariñāhamado
vaṇṇamado	saṇṭhānamado
sutamado	pāripūrimado
paṭibhāṇamado	mado ³
	pamādo ;
thambho	arati
sārambho	tandī ⁵
aticchatā	vijambhikā ⁶
mahicchatā	bhattasammado
pāpicchatā	cetaso linattaṇ ⁷
singgaṇ	kuhanā
tintinaṇ	lapanā
cāpalyaṇ ⁴	nemittikatā ⁸
asabhāgavutti	nippesikatā

¹ S^d: anavattaññimado. B: anavasaññātamado (Cf. It., p. 72).

² S^d omits.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ S^d: cāpallaṇ.

⁵ K. and S^d: tandi.

⁶ B: °bhitā.

⁷ S^d: olinattaṇ. B: cetaso calinattaṇ.

⁸ S^d: nemittikā.

lābhena lābhaṃ jigīṃsanatā¹
 seyyo' ham asmīti māno,
 sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
 seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
 sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 sadisassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
 hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno,
 māno² omāno
 atimāno adhimāno
 mānātimāno asmimāno
 micchāmāno;
 ñātivitakko
 janapadavitakko
 amaravitakko³
 parānuddayatāpaṭisaṇyutto⁴ vitakko
 lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṇyutto vitakko
 anavaññattipaṭisaṇyutto vitakko.
 EKAKAṆ.⁵

Kodho ca upanāho ca,
 makkho⁶ ca palāso ca,⁷
 issā ca macchariyaṇ ca,
 māyā ca sātheyyaṇ ca,
 avijjā ca bhavatanhā ca
 bhavaditṭhi ca vibhavaditṭhi ca,
 sassataditṭhi ca ucchedaditṭhi ca,
 antavādītṭhi ca anantavādītṭhi ca,
 pubbantānuditṭhi ca aparantānuditṭhi ca,
 ahirikaṇ ca anottappaṇ ca,
 dovacassatā ca pāpamittatā ca,
 anajjavo⁸ ca amaddavo ca,
 akkhanti ca asoraccaṇ ca,
 asākhalyaṇ ca appaṭisanthāro ca,

¹ S^d: nijigīṃsanatā. B: nijigīsanatā. ² S^d omits.

³ S^d: amarā.

⁴ K: °uddayatā°.

⁵ K. and S^d omit.

⁶ S^d: makko.

⁷ B: palāso.

⁸ K: anājjavō.

indriyesu aguttadvārata ca bhojane amattaññutā ca,
 muṭṭhasaccaṇ ca asampajaññaṇ ca,
 silavipatti ca diṭṭhivipatti ca,
 ajjhattaṇ saṇṇojanaṇ ca bahiddhā saṇṇojanaṇ ca.

DUKAṬṬ.

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni
 tayo akusalavitakkā
 tisso akusalasaññā
 tisso akusaladhātuyo
 tiṇi duccaritāni
 tayo āsavā
 tiṇi saṇṇojanāni
 tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 tisso esanā
 tisso vidhā
 tiṇi tamāni¹
 tiṇi bhayāni
 tiṇi tiṭṭhāyatanāni
 tayo kiñcana
 tiṇi angaṇāni
 tiṇi malāni
 tiṇi visamāni
 aparāni pi tiṇi visamāni
 tayo aggi
 tayo kasāvā
 apare pi tayo kasāvā
 assādaditṭhi attānuditṭhi micchādītṭhi
 arati vihesā adhammacariyā
 dovacassatā pāpamittatā nānattasaññā
 uddhaccaṇ kosajjaṇ pamādo
 asantutṭhitā² asampajaññatā mahicchatā
 ahirikaṇ anottappaṇ pamādo
 anādariyaṇ dovacassatā pāpamittatā
 assaddhiyaṇ avadaññutā kosajjaṇ
 uddhaccaṇ asaṇṇvaro dussīlyaṇ
 ariyānaṇ adassanakamyatā³ saddhammaṇ asotu-
 kamyatā³ upārambhacittatā
 muṭṭhasaccaṇ asampajaññaṇ cetaso vikkhepo

¹ S^d *inverts order of this and next term.*

² K: asantutṭhatā.

³ S^d: °kammataḥ.

ayoniso manasikāro kummaggasevanā cetaso
linattaṇ.¹

TIKAṇ.

Cattāro āsavā
cattāro khandhā
cattāro oghā
cattāro yogā
cattāri upādānāni
cattāro taṇhuppādā
cattāri agatigamanāni
cattāro vipariyesā
cattāro anariyavohārā
apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā²
cattāri duccecaritāni
aparāni pi cattāri duccecaritāni
cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni³
catasso diṭṭhiyo.

CATUKKAṇ.

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pañca macchariyāni
pañca saṅgā
pañca sallā
pañca cetokhilā
pañca cetaso vinibandhā
pañca nīvaraṇāni
pañca kammāni anantarakāni⁴
pañca diṭṭhiyo
pañca verā
pañca vyaśanā
pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā
pañca bhayāni
pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

PAÑCAKAṇ.

¹ S^d: olinattaṇ.

² S^d omits this clause.

³ S^d omits these three clauses.

⁴ S^d: anantariyāni. B. and K: ānantarikāni. (See Dh. S., § 1028; Asl., p. 358.)

Cha vivādamulāni cha chandarāgagehasitā¹ dhammā
cha virodhavatthūni cha taṇhākāyā cha agāravā cha
parihāniyā dhammā apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā
cha somanassupavicārā cha domanassupavicārā² cha
upekhupavicārā cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni
domanassāni cha gehasitā upekhā cha ditthiyo.³

CHAKKAṆ.

Satta anusayā⁴ satta pariyutthānāni⁵ satta saṅgyojanāni⁶
satta asaddhammā satta duccharitāni satta mānā satta
ditthiyo.

SATTAKAṆ.

Aṭṭha kilesavatthūni aṭṭha kusitavatthūni aṭṭhasu
lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto aṭṭha anariyavohārā
aṭṭha micchattā aṭṭha purisadosā aṭṭha asaṇṇivādā aṭṭha
neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇivādā.⁷

AṬṬHAKAṆ.

Nava āghātavatthūni⁸ nava purisamalāni navavidhā
mānā nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā nava iñjitāni nava
maṇṇitāni nava phanditāni nava papañcitāni nava saṅ-
khatāni.

NAVAKAṆ.

Dasa kilesavatthūni dasa āghātavatthūni⁹ dasa akusa-
lakammamāpathā dasa saṅgyojanāni dasa micchattā dasa-
vatthukā micchādītthi dasavatthukā anataggāhikā⁹ ditthi.

DASAKAṆ.

Aṭṭhārāsa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhāttikassa upādāya, aṭ-
ṭhārāsa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaṇ
abhisāṇyūhitvā abhisāṇkhipitvā chattiṇsa taṇhāvicaritāni
honti. Iti atitāni chattiṇsa taṇhāvicaritāni, anāgatāni
chattiṇsa taṇhāvicaritāni, paccuppannāni chattiṇsa taṇ-
hāvicaritāni,¹⁰ tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisāṇyūhitvā abhisāṇkhi-
pitvā aṭṭhasatāṇ taṇhāvicaritaṇ hoti; yāni ca dvāsattāhi-
ditthigatāni Brahmajāle veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

MĀTIKĀ.¹¹

¹ K: °rāgā gehasitā. B. omits gehasitā dhammā.

² S^d: somanassa vicārā, cha upekhupavicārā.

³ S^d: cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni upek-
khā (sic) ca ditthiyo.

⁴ S^d: sattānusayā.

⁵ K: pariyutthānā.

⁶ S^d omits. ⁷ K. and S^d: saṇṇīo.

⁸ S^d; āghātāo.

⁹ S^d: anataggāhikā. B: antaggāh^o.

¹⁰ S^d omits this clause.

¹¹ K. omits.

Tattha katamo jātimado?

Jātiṇ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaṇ māno maññanā¹ maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇamo² dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa : ayaṇ vuccati jātimado.

Tattha katamo gottamado?

Gottaṇ paṭicca ārogyaṇ³ paṭicca yobbanāṇ paṭicca jīvitaṇ paṭicca lābhaṇ paṭicca sakkāraṇ paṭicca garukāraṇ paṭicca purekkhāraṇ paṭicca parivāraṇ paṭicca bhogaṇ paṭicca vannaṇ paṭicca sutāṇ paṭicca paṭibhānaṇ paṭicca rattaññutaṇ paṭicca piṇḍapātikattaṇ paṭicca anavaññattiṇ⁴ paṭicca iriyāpathaṇ paṭicca iddhiṇ paṭicca yasaṇ paṭicca sīlaṇ paṭicca jhānaṇ paṭicca sippaṇ paṭicca ārohaṇ paṭicca pariñāhaṇ paṭicca saṇṭhānaṇ paṭicca pāripūriṇ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaṇ māno maññanā maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā⁵ cittassa : ayaṇ vuccati pāripūrimado.

Tattha katamo mado?

Yo mado majjanā majjitattaṇ māno maññanā⁶ maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa : ayaṇ vuccati mado.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmaguṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppadānaṇ kusalānaṇ vā dhammānaṇ bhāvanāya asakkakakiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anittḥitakiriyaṭā⁷ olinavuttitā⁸ nikkhittachandata nikkhittadhurata⁹ anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṇ anadhiṭṭhānaṇ ananuyogo pamādo : yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamo thambho?

Yo thambho thambhanā thambhitattaṇ kakkhaliyaṇ phāruliyaṇ ujucittatā amudutā : ayaṇ vuccati thambho.

Tattha katamo sarambho?

Yo sarambho paṭisarambho sarambhanā paṭisarambhanā paṭisarambhitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati sarambho.

Tattha katamā aticchatā?

Itaritaracīvara piṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmaguṇehi asantutṭhassa bhiy-

¹ Cf. Dh. S., § 1116. S^d : maññitā nearly always.

² K. and B. have unṇāmo throughout.

³ K. has . . . pe . . . inserted here. So B, and repeated at each phrase.

⁴ B : anavaññātaṇ.

⁵ S^d : °kammatā.

⁶ So S^d. ⁷ K and B : anaṭṭhita°.

⁸ B : olina°.

⁹ B : °dhūrata.

yokamyatā : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṇ aticchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati aticchatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā ?

Itaritaracīvarapaṇḍapātagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmagaṇehi asantutthassa bhiyyokamyatā : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṇ mahicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati mahicchatā.

Tattha katamā pāpicchatā ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho samāno : saddho ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, dussilyo samāno : silavā ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, appassuto samāno : bahussuto ti maṇ jano jānātūti, saṅgaṇikārāmo samāno : pavivitto ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, kusito samāno : āraddhaviriyo ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, muṭṭhassati samāno : upaṭṭhitassatīti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, asamāhito samāno : samāhito ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, duppañño samāno : paññavā¹ ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, akhiṇāsavo samāno : khiṇāsavo ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṇ pāpicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati pāpicchatā.

Tattha katamaṇ siṅgaṇ ?

Yaṇ siṅgaṇ siṅgaratā caturatā² caturiyaṇ parikkhattatā parikkhattiyaṇ :³ idaṇ vuccati siṅgaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ tintiṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ tintiṇaṇ tintiṇāyanā⁴ tintiṇāyitattaṇ loluppaṇ loluppāyanā loluppāyitattaṇ puñcikā sādukamyatā :⁵ idaṇ vuccati tintiṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ cāpalyaṇ ?⁶

Civaramaṇḍanā pattamaṇḍanā senāsanamaṇḍanā, imassa vā pūtikāyassa⁷ bāhirānaṇ vā parikkhārānaṇ⁸ maṇḍanā vibhūsanā kelanā⁹ parikelanā¹⁰ giddhikatā giddhikattaṇ,¹¹ capalatā cāpalyaṇ : idaṇ vuccati cāpalyaṇ.

Tattha katamā asabhāgavutti ?¹²

Mātari vā pitari vā jeṭṭhe vā bhātari ācariyesu¹³ vā uppajjhāye¹⁴ vā Buddhē vā sāvakesu vā aññataraññataresu vā¹⁵ garuṭṭhāniyesu vippatikulagāhitā¹⁶ vipaccanīkasātātā,¹⁷

¹ K : paññavā.

² B : caturatā

³ K : parikkhattiyaṇ. B : parikkhattiyaṇ.

⁴ S^d : tiṇāsanā.

⁵ B and K : sādhu°.

⁶ S^d : cāpallaṇ.

⁷ B : pūti°.

⁸ S^d : °khāraṇ.

⁹ S^d : kelasānā. B : kelanā.

¹⁰ S^d : parikelāsanā.

¹¹ S^d : gedhikatā gedhikattaṇ.

¹² S^d : °vuttitā.

¹³ S^d : ācariye.

¹⁴ K : uppajjhāyesu.

¹⁵ K. omits.

¹⁶ K : vippatikūla°.

¹⁷ S^d : kāsātātā. B : °nika°.

anādariyaṃ anādaratā¹ agāravatā appaṭissavatā :² ayaṃ vuccati asabhāgavutti.³

Tattha katamā aratī ?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā adhikusa-lesu dhammesu vā⁴ aratī aratikā anabhirati anabhiramaṇā ukkaṇṭhitā paritassitā :⁵ ayaṃ vuccati aratī.

Tattha katamā tandī ?⁶

Yā tandī tandiyanā tandimanakatā, ālasyaṃ⁷ ālasāyanā⁸ ālasāyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati tandī.

Tattha katamā vijambhikā ?⁹

Yā kāyassa jambhanā vijambhanā ānamanā¹⁰ vinamanā sannamanā paṇamanā¹¹ vyādhiyakaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vijambhikā.

Tattha katamo bhattasammado ?

Yā bhuttāviṣṣa bhattamucchā bhattakilamatho bhatta-parilāho¹² kāyadutṭhullaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bhattasammado.

Tattha katamaṃ cetaso linattaṃ ?¹³

Yā cittassa akalyatā¹⁴ akammaññatā oliyanā salliyānā linaṃ liyanā liyitattaṃ thīnaṃ thīyanā thīyitattaṃ¹⁵ cittassa : idaṃ vuccati cetaso linattaṃ.

Tattha katamā kuhanā ?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpaka-tassa paccayapaṭisevanasaṅkhātena vā sāmantaajappitena vā iriyāpathassa vā atṭhapanā¹⁶ ṭhapanā saṅṭhapanā bhākuṭikā¹⁷ bhākuṭiyaṃ kuhanā kuhāyanā kuhitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kuhanā.

Tattha katamā lapanā ?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpa-katassa yā paresaṃ ālapanā lapanā¹⁸ sallapanā ullapanā samullapanā unnahanā¹⁹ samunnahanā ukkācanā²⁰ samuk-kācanā anuppiyabhāṇitā²¹ pātukamyatā²² muggasuppatā pāribbhaṭṭatā :²³ ayaṃ vuccati lapanā.

Tattha katamā nemittikatā ?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpa-

¹ B : anādariyatā.

² B : appatī°.

³ So S^d.

⁴ K. and B. omīti vā.

⁵ S^d : paritassitā.

⁶ K and S^d : tandī.

⁷ S^d : ālass°.

⁸ B : ālasyāyanā.

⁹ B : vijambhitā.

¹⁰ S^d : anāmanā.

¹¹ S^d : paṇāmanā.

¹² S^d : olāho.

¹³ S^d : olinattaṃ.

B : calinattaṃ.

¹⁴ S^d : akallatā.

¹⁵ B : li°, and thi°.

¹⁶ B : āṭhapanā.

¹⁷ B : bhākuṭitā.

¹⁸ S^d : omīti.

¹⁹ S^d : ullahanā samullahanā.

²⁰ K : °kāpanā.

²¹ S^d : °bhāsītā.

²² S^d : cātu°. B : cātu°.

²³ K. and B : muggasupatā pāribbhaṭṭatā. Cf. Ml. 370.

katassa yaṃ paresaṃ nimittaṃ nimittakammaṃ obhāso obhāsakammaṃ sāmantaṃjappā parikathā: ayaṃ vuccati nemittikata.

Tattha katamā nippesikatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa yā paresaṃ akkosanā vambhanā garahanā ukkhepanā samukkhepanā khipanā saṃkhipanā pāpanā sampāpanā: avaṇṇahāriyā parapiṭṭhimāṇsikata:¹ ayaṃ vuccati nippesikatā.

Tattha katamā lābhena lābhaṃ jigijjāsanatā?²

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissito pāpiccho icchāpakato ito laddhaṃ āmisāṃ amutra harati amutra vā laddhaṃ āmisāṃ idha āharati: yā evarūpā āmisena āmisassa eṭṭhi gavetthi pariyetthi esanā gavesanā pariyesanā: ayaṃ vuccati lābhena lābhaṃ jigijjāsanatā.²

Tattha katamo seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco³ jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhanena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo⁴ dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhanena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhanena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā omānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṃ gilānā ohilānā ohilitattaṃ attuññā⁵ attavaññā attapari-bhavo: ayaṃ vuccati hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

¹ B. and K: avaṇṇahārikā.

² B: nijigijjāsanatā.

³ S^d: ekacco ti vā.

⁴ So S^d, K., B. Cf. Dh. S., § 1116.

⁵ S^d: yo evarūpo omāno maññanā maññitattaṃ gilānā gilitattaṃ attaññutā. B: hīlo.

Tattha katamo seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjāṭṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjāṭṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjāṭṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya omānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṇ hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṇ attuññā¹ attavaññā² attaparibhavo:³ ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco sadiso hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe⁴ . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno . . . pe⁵ . . .

Tattha katamo hinassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo

¹ S^d: attaññaṇ.

² K: attā°.

³ S^d: attuparibhavo.

⁴ S^d gives full text.

⁵ K. proceeds without . . . pe . . . to the next question. S^d and B. give the full alternation of Tattha katamo sadisassa sadiso . . . sadisassa hīno . . . hinassa seyyo, &c.

dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati hinassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo hinassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṃ attānaṃ dahati, so taṃ nissāya mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṃ hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṃ attuññā attavaṇṇā¹ attaparibhavo: ayaṃ vuccati hinassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo māno?

Yo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati māno.

Tattha katamo atimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi² attānaṃ atimaññati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati atimāno.

Tattha katamo mānātimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā pubbakāle³ parehi sadisaṃ attānaṃ dahati aparakāle⁴ attānaṃ seyyaṃ dahati parehi hīnaṃ na dahati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati mānātimāno.

Tattha katamo omāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā omānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṃ hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṃ attuññā⁵ attavaṇṇā⁶ attaparibhavo, ayaṃ vuccati omāno.

Tattha katamo adhimāno?

Appatte pattasaññitā,⁷ akate katasaññitā,⁸ anadhigate adhigatasaññitā, asacchikate sacchikatasaññitā: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati adhimāno.

¹ S^d: attaññā attavaṇṇā. K: attā°.

² K: pare. K. and S^d omit attānaṃ.

³ K and B: pubbakālaṃ. ⁴ K and B: aparakālaṃ.

⁵ So S^d. ⁶ K: attā°. ⁷ S^d: patti°.

⁸ S^d omits these two words.

Tattha katamo asmimāno?

Rupe asmīti māno,¹ asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo; vedanāya saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe asmīti māno, asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati asmimāno.

Tattha katamo micchāmāno?

Idh' ekacco pāpakena vā kammāyatanena pāpakena vā sippāyatanena pāpakena vā vijjattāṇāna pāpakena vā sutena pāpakena vā paṭibhāṇena pāpakena vā silena pāpakena vā vatena pāpakena vā silabbatena pāpikāya vā diṭṭhiyā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati micchāmāno.

Tattha katamo ñātivitakko?

Ñātake ārabbhā gehasito takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati ñātivitakko.

Tattha katamo janapadavitakko?

Janapadaṃ ārabbhā gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati janapadavitakko.

Tattha katamo amaravitakko?²

Dukkarakārikāpaṭisaṃyutto³ vā diṭṭhigatapaṭisaṃyutto vā⁴ gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati amaravitakko.

Tattha katamo parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto⁵ vitakko?

Idh' ekacco⁶ gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati hasanandī sahasakī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kiccekaraṇīyesu attanā vā⁷ yogaṃ āpajjati: yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṃyutto vitakko?

Lābhasakkārasilokaṃ ārabbhā gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo anavaññattipaṭisaṃyutto vitakko?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāṇāna vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā: mā maṃ

¹ S^d omits these three words. B: rūpaṃ . . . vedanā, &c.

² S^d: amarā°.

³ B: dukkarakaritā°.

⁴ S^d: diṭṭhi vā paṭisaṃyutto vā.

⁵ K: parānuddayatā°.

⁶ S^d omits the entire answer.

⁷ B: vā.

pare avajāṇiṇṣūti: yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . .
pe . . . micchasaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati anavaññattipaṭisaṅ-
yutto vitakko.

Ekakaṇṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo kodho ?

Yo kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dussanā dussi-
tattaṃ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho
paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuro po anattamanatā cittaṣṣa :
ayaṃ vuccati kodho.

Tattha katamo upanāho ?

Pubbakāle kodho, aparakāle³ upanāho : yo evarūpo
upanāho upanahanā upanahitattaṃ⁴ aṭṭhapanā⁵ ṭhapanā
saṇṭhapanā anusaṅsandanaṃ anuppabandhanā⁶ daḥhi-
kammaṃ kodhassa : ayaṃ vuccati upanāho.

Tattha katamo makkho ?

Yo makkho makkhiyanā⁷ makkhiyitattaṃ nitṭhuriyaṃ
nitṭhuriyakammaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati makkho.

Tattha katamo palāso ?

Yo palāso palāsāyanā palāsāyitattaṃ⁸ palāsābhāro vivā-
datthānaṃ yugaggaḥho appaṭinissaggo : ayaṃ vuccati palāso.

Tattha katamā issā ?

Yā paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu
issā issāyanā issāyitattaṃ, usūyā usūyanā usūyitattaṃ,⁹
ayaṃ vuccati issā.

Tattha katamaṃ macchariyaṃ ?

Pañca macchariyāni : āvāsamacchariyaṃ kulamacchari-
yaṃ lābhamacchariyaṃ vaṇṇamacchariyaṃ dhammacchari-
yaṃ : yaṃ evarūpaṃ maccherāṃ maccharāyanā mac-
charāyitattaṃ vevicchaṃ kadariyaṃ kaṭukañcukatā¹⁰ agga-
hitattaṃ cittaṣṣa : idaṃ vuccati macchariyaṃ.

Tattha katamā māyā ?

Idh' ekacco kāyena duccaritaṃ caritvā vācāya duccaritaṃ
caritvā manasā duccaritaṃ caritvā tassa paṭicchādanahetu
pāpikaṃ icchaṃ paṇidabhati : mā maṃ jaññā ti icchati,—

¹ K : dus°.

² B. and S^d of these three give only vyāpajjanā.

³ K : pubbakālaṃ . . . aparakālaṃ.

⁴ S^d : upanayihanā upanayihitattaṃ. B : upanayhanā.
K. drops the y in the Corrigenda.

⁵ B : āṭhapanā. ⁶ S^d : anubandhanā. ⁷ B : makkhiyanā.

⁸ S^d omits. B. has pa°. ⁹ B : ussū°.

¹⁰ K : kaṭa°. Cf. Dh. S., transl., p. 300, n. 2.

mā maṇ jaññā ti saṅkappeti,¹—mā maṇ jaññā ti vācaṇ² bhāsati,—mā maṇ jaññā ti kāyena parakkamati: yā evarūpā māyā māyāvitā accasārā³ vaṇcanā nikati vikīraṇā⁴ parihaṇā⁵ guhaṇā pariguhaṇā chādanā paricchādanā anuttānikammaṇ anāvikkammaṇ vocchādanā pāpa-kiriya: ayaṇ vuccati māyā.

Tattha katamaṇ sātheyyaṇ?⁶

Idh' ekacco sātho⁷ hoti parisātho: yaṇ tattha sāthaṇ sāthatā sātheyyaṇ kakkaratā kakkariyaṇ⁸ parikkhattatā⁹ parikkhattiyaṇ:¹⁰ idaṇ vuccati sātheyyaṇ.

Tattha katamā avijjā?¹¹

Yaṇ aññānaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇgi moho akusalamūlaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando bhavarāgo bhavanandī bhavataṇhā bhavasineho¹² bhavaparilāho bhavamucchā bhavajjhosaṇaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Tattha katamā bhavaditṭhi?

Bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati bhavaditṭhi.

Tattha katamā vibhavaditṭhi?

Na bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:¹³ ayaṇ vuccati vibhavaditṭhi.

Tattha katamā sassataditṭhi?

Sassato attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati sassataditṭhi.

Tattha katamā ucchedaditṭhi?

Ucchijjissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati ucchedaditṭhi.

Tattha katamā antavā ditṭhi?

Antavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati antavā ditṭhi.

¹ K: saṅkappati.

² S^d: vācam.

³ B. and K: accāsārā. Cf. M. I., 304; § i., 239: v, 218, n. 8.

⁴ S^d: vikarāṇā. B: vikkirāṇā. ⁵ S^d: parihaṇā.

⁶ K: sāth^o; below, sātho. Cf. M. I., 529.

⁷ B: sātho. ⁸ K: kakkhaḷatā kakkhaḷiyaṇ.

⁹ S^d: parikkhattā. K: parikkhattatā.

¹⁰ S^d: parikkhattiyaṇ. K: parikkhattiyaṇ.

¹¹ Cf. above p. 85, and Dh. S., §§ 1311 foll.

¹² So both K. and S^d. B: °sneho. ¹³ K: °yesaggāho.

Tattha katamā anantavā diṭṭhi?

Anantavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati anantavā diṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā pubbantānudiṭṭhi?

Pubbantaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati pubbantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā aparantānudiṭṭhi?

Aparantaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati aparantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamaṇ ahirikaṇ?

Yaṇ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena,¹ na hiriyati pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ samāpattiyā: idaṇ vuccati ahirikaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ anottappaṇ?

Yaṇ na ottappati ottappitabbena,² na ottappati pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ samāpattiyā: idaṇ vuccati anottappaṇ.

Tattha katamā dovacassatā?

Sahadhammike³ vuccamāne dovacassāyaṇ⁴ dovacassiyaṇ dovacassatā vippatikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasātātā,⁵ anādarīyaṇ anādaratā agāravatā appatissavatā⁶: ayaṇ vuccati dovacassata.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppaññā yā tesāṇ sevanā nisevanā saṇsevanā bhajanaṇ sambhajanaṇ bhatti sambhatti sampavaṇkatā:⁷ ayaṇ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamo anajjavo?

Yo anajjavo anajjavatā jimhatā⁹ vaṇkatā kuṭilatā: ayaṇ vuccati anajjavo.

Tattha katamo amaddavo?

Yā amudutā amaddavatā kakkhalatā¹⁰ kathinatā,¹¹ phārusiyaṇ ujucittatā amuducittatā:¹² ayaṇ vuccati amaddavo.

¹ S^d: hiriyatabbe, or, the following negative particle has been omitted. Cf. p. 370. B: hiriyitabbena.

² S^d: ottappitabbe, or, as in preceding note.

³ B: °dhammikenā.

⁴ S^d omits. B. puts dovacassatā first, and adds a fourth: dovacassitā, but not on p. 371.

⁵ S^d: vipatīkula° vipaccanikasattā. B: vipatīkula° vipaccanika°.

⁶ B. and S^d: appati°.

⁷ S^d: °kataṇ.

⁸ K: anājjo°.

⁹ K: jimhitā.

¹⁰ S^d: kakkhaliyaṇ. B: kakkhaliyaṇ phārusiyaṇ kakkhalatā katinatā.

¹¹ S^d omits.

¹² S^d and B: amudutā.

Tattha katamā akkhanti?

Yā akkhanti akkhamanatā anadhivāsanatā caṇḍikkāṇ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa : ayaṇ vuccati akkhanti.

Tattha katamaṇ asoraccaṇ?

Kāyiko vitikkamo¹ vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : idaṇ vuccati asoraccaṇ. Sabbam² pi dussilyaṇ asoraccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ asākhalyaṇ?

Yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā³ parakaṭukā parābhisajjani kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṇvattanikā tathārūpiṇ vācaṇ bhāsita hoti : yā tattha asaṇhavācatā asākhilavācatā pharusavācatā : idaṇ vuccati asākhalyaṇ.

Tattha katamo appaṭisanthāro?

Dve paṭisanthārā : āmisapaṭisanthāro ca dhammapaṭisanthāro ca. Idh' ekacco appaṭisanthārako hoti āmisapaṭisanthārena vā dhammapaṭisanthārena vā : ayaṇ vuccati appaṭisanthāro.

Tattha katamā indriyesu aguttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṇ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṇ cakkhundriyaṇ asaṇvutaṇ viharantaṇ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṇ, tassa saṇvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṇ cakkhundriye na saṇvaraṇ āpajjati, sotena saddaṇ sutvā,⁴ ghānena gandhaṇ ghāyitvā, jivhaya rasaṇ sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṇ phusitvā, manasā dhammaṇ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṇ manindriyaṇ asaṇvutaṇ viharantaṇ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṇ, tassa saṇvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati manindriyaṇ manindriye na saṇvaraṇ āpajjati : yā imesaṇ chaṇṇaṇ indriyaṇaṇ agutti agopana anārakkho asaṇvaro : ayaṇ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvārata.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaṇkhā ayoṇiso āhāraṇ āhāreti davāya madāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya : yā tattha asantutṭhitā⁵ amattaññutā appaṭisaṇkhā bhojane : ayaṇ vuccati bhojane amattaññutā.

Tattha katamaṇ muṭṭhasaccaṇ?

Yā asati⁶ ananussati appaṭissati asati⁷ asaraṇatā adhāraṇatā pilāpanatā sammussanatā :⁸ idaṇ vuccati muṭṭhasaccaṇ.

¹ B : vitik°.

² B : sabbaṇ.

³ Sd : kakkhasā.

⁴ Only B. inserts 'pe's.'

⁵ K : asantutṭhatā.

⁶ K : assati.

⁷ Sd and B. omit.

⁸ Sd : apilāpanatā pammosanatā. K : samusanatā.

Tattha katamaṇ asampajaññaṇ ?

Yaṇ aññaṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇḡi moho akusalamūlaṇ : idaṇ vuccati asampajaññaṇ.

Tattha katamā silavipatti ?

Kāyiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : ayaṇ vuccati silavipatti. Sabbam pi dussilyaṇ silavipatti.

Tattha katamā diṭṭhivipatti ?

Natthi dinnaṇ, natthi yiṭṭhaṇ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṇ ca lokaṇ paraṇ ca lokaṇ sayāṇ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṇ vuccati diṭṭhivipatti. Sabbā pi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti.

Tattha katamaṇ ajjhattaṇ saṇyojanaṇ ?

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni ajjhattaṇ saṇyojanaṇ. Pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni bahiddhā saṇyojanaṇ.

DUKAṇ.

Tattha katamāni tīpi akusalamūlāni ?

Lobho doso moho.

Tattha katamo lobho ?²

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandirāgo³ cittassa sārāgo icchā mucchā ajjhosaṇaṇ gedho pali-gedho⁴ saṅgo paṅko eja māyā janikā sañjanāni⁵ sabbini⁶ jālini saritā⁷ visattikā suttaṇ visaṭā āyuhani⁸ dutiya paṇidhi bhavanettī vanaṇ vanatho⁹ santhavo sineho¹⁰ apekhā paṭibandhu āsā āsiṇsaṇā āsiṇsitattaṇ rūpāsā saddāsā¹¹ gandhāsā rasāsā phoṭṭhabbāsā lābhāsā dhanāsā puttāsā jivitāsā jappā pajappā abhijappā jappā¹² jappanā jappitattaṇ loluppaṇ¹³ loluppāyaṇā loluppāyitattaṇ puñ-cikatā¹⁴ sādukamyatā¹⁵ adhammarāgo visamalobho nikanti

¹ S^d gives full text. Cf. Dh. S., § 1362, and above, p. 328.

² Dh. S., § 1059.

³ S^d : nandi nandirāgo.

⁴ S^d : paṭigedho. B : pari°.

⁵ S^d : sañjani.

⁶ S^d : sabbini.

⁷ S^d : sarinā.

⁸ S^d : āyuhani. B : visadā āyuhani.

⁹ S^d : vanato.

¹⁰ So K. and S^d. B : sneho.

¹¹ S^d : saddāhasā.

¹² S^d and B. omit.

¹³ S^d inserts; loluppanā.

¹⁴ B : pucchāñjikatā.

¹⁵ B, K. and Asl., p. 365, sādrukamyatā. S^d reads sādu°.

Possibly one should read sādu° in the Atthasālini, as more congruous with the context : manāpe visaye kāmētīti.

nikāmanā patthanā pihanā sampatthanā kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā rūpataṇhā arūpataṇhā nirodha-
taṇhā rūpataṇhā² saddataṇhā³ gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā
phoṭṭhabbataṇhā dhammataṇhā ogho yogo gantho upā-
dānaṃ āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ chādanaṃ⁴ bandhanaṃ upa-
kilesaṃ anusayo pariyutthānaṃ latā vevicchaṃ dukkhamūlaṃ
dukkhanidānaṃ dukkhappabhavo⁵ Mārapāso Mārabalisaṃ
Māravisayo taṇhānadi taṇhājālaṃ taṇhāgaddulaṃ taṇhā-
samuddo abhijjhā lobho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati lobho.

Tattha katamo doso ?

Anatthaṃ⁶ me acarīti āghāto jāyati ; anatthaṃ me
caratīti āghāto jāyati ; anatthaṃ me carissatīti āghāto
jāyati ; piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṃ acari, anatthaṃ
carati, anatthaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati ; appiyassa me
amanāpassa atthaṃ acari, atthaṃ carati, atthaṃ carissatīti
āghāto jāyati ; atthāne vā pana āghāto jāyati : yo evarūpo
cittassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo
pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa
vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso
dussanā dussitattaṃ⁷ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ⁸
virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuro po anattamanatā
cittassa : ayaṃ vuccati doso.

Tattha katamo moho ?

Dukkhe aññānaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññānaṃ dukkha-
nirodhe aññānaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
annānaṃ ; pubbante aññānaṃ aparante aññānaṃ pubban-
tāparante aññānaṃ idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppannesu
dhammesu aññānaṃ, yaṃ evarūpaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ
. . . pe⁹ . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati moho.

Imāni tīpi akusalamūlāni.

Tattha katame tayo akusalavitakkā ?

Kāma vitakko vyāpāda vitakko vihiṃsā vitakko.

Tattha katamo kāma vitakko ? Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto takko
vitakko . . . pe¹⁰ . . . micchāsaṃkappo : ayaṃ vuccati
kāma vitakko.

¹ S^d has tatthanā, and omits next two terms.

² S^d and Dh. S. omit. But the second rūpa is not synonymous with the first.

³ S^d : saddahataṇhā. ⁴ B : chadanaṃ. ⁵ S^d °pabhāvo.

⁶ S^d : anattham. ⁷ K : dūsanā dūsit°. ⁸ S^d and B. omit.

⁹ S^d gives full text.. See above p. 85.

¹⁰ S^d gives full text. See above p. 86.

Ime tayo akusalavitakkā.

Imā tisso akusalasaññā.

Imā tisso akusaladhātuyo.

Tattha kataman manoduccaritan?

Abhiijhā vyāpādo micchāditt̥hi : idaṇ vuccati manoduccaritaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ kāyaduccaritaṇ ?

Akusalaṇ kāyakammaṇ kāyaduccaritaṇ. Akusalaṇ vacīkammaṇ vaciduccaritaṇ. . . . Akusalaṇ manokammaṇ manoduccaritaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ akusalaṇ kāyakammaṇ ?

Akusalā kāyasañcetanā akusalaṇ kāyakammaṇ. . . . Akusalā vacisañcetanā akusalaṇ vacīkammaṇ. . . . Akusalā manosañcetanā akusalaṇ manokammaṇ.

Imāni tīni duccaritāni.

Tattha katame tayo āsavā ?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo ?

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando¹ kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāmataṇhā kāmasineho kāmaparilāho kāmamuccchā kāmajjhosānaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo ?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccchando . . . pe² . . . bhavajjhosānaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo ?

Dukkhe aññānaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime tayo āsavā.

Tattha katamāni tīni saṇḍyojanāni ?

Sakkāyaditt̥hi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso.

Tattha katamā sakkāyaditt̥hi ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṇ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṇ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto, rūpaṇ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṇ vā attānaṇ, attani vā rūpaṇ, rūpasmiṇ vā attānaṇ ; vedanaṇ . . . saññaṇ . . . saṅkhāre . . . viññānaṇ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṇ vā attānaṇ, attani vā viññānaṇ, viññānasmiṇ vā attānaṇ : yā evarūpā ditt̥hi ditt̥higataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṇ vuccati sakkāyaditt̥hi.

Tattha katamā vicikicchā ?

Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati, dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati, saṅghe kaṅkhati vicikicchati, sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati ; pubbante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, aparante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, pubbantāparante kaṅkhati vicikic-

¹ K. and B. have pe to kāmajjhosānaṇ. ² Dh. S., § 1120.

⁷ S^d reads rūpatanhā first here, but not in the analysis.

Tattha katamā rūpatanḥā ?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaṇyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati rūpatanḥā.

Tattha katamā arūpatanḥā ?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaṇyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati arūpatanḥā.

Imā tisso tanḥā.

Tatthā katamā aparā pi tisso tanḥā ?

Rūpatanḥā arūpatanḥā nirodhatanḥā.

Tattha katamā rūpatanḥā ?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaṇyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati rūpatanḥā.

Tattha katamā arūpatanḥā ?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaṇyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati arūpatanḥā.

Tattha katamā nirodhatanḥā ?

Ucchedadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati nirodhatanḥā.

Imā tisso tanḥā.

Tattha katamā tisso esanā ?

Kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā ?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe¹ . . . kāmajjhosānaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati kamesanā.

Tattha katamā bhavesanā ?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosānaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati bhavesanā.

Tattha katamā brahmacariyesanā ?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā . . . pe² . . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṇ vuccati brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā ?

Kāmarāgo tad-ekaṭṭhaṇ akusalaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacīkammaṇ manokammaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati kāmesanā.

Bhavarāgo³ tad-ekaṭṭhaṇ akusalaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacīkammaṇ manokammaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati bhavesanā.

¹ S^d gives full text. See under tayo āsavā, p. 364.

² So K., B. and S^d. See Dh. S., § 1099.

³ S^d does not suppress the question to this and following statement. B. suppresses next question only.

Antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi tad-ekattṭhaṇ akusalaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacikammaṇ manokammaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati brahmacariye-saṇā.

Imā tisso esaṇā.

Tattha katamā tisso vidhā?

Seyyo 'ham asmīti vidhā. Sadiso 'ham asmīti vidhā. Hīno 'ham asmīti vidhā.

Imā tisso vidhā.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi bhayāni?

Jātibhayaṇ jarābhayaṇ maraṇabhayaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ jātibhayaṇ?

Jātiṇ paṭicca bhayaṇ bhayānakaṇ chambhitattaṇ loma-haṇso cetaso utrāso : idaṇ vuccati jātibhayaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ jarābhayaṇ?

Jaraṇ paṭicca bhayaṇ bhayānakaṇ chambhitattaṇ loma-haṇso cetaso utrāso : idaṇ vuccati jarābhayaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ maraṇabhayaṇ?

Maraṇaṇ paṭicca bhayaṇ bhayānakaṇ chambhitattaṇ lomahaṇso cetaso utrāso : idaṇ vuccati maraṇabhayaṇ.

Imāni tīṇi bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi tamāni?

Atitaṇ vā¹ addhānaṇ ārabba kaṇkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, anāgataṇ vā addhānaṇ ārabba kaṇkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, etarahi vā² paccuppannaṇ addhānaṇ ārabba kaṇkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati.

Imāni tīṇi tamāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi titthāyatanāni?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇḍiṭṭhī :³ yaṇ kiṇcāyaṇ purisapuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti sukhaṇ vā dukkhaṇ vā adukkhamasukhaṇ vā sabbaṇ taṇ pubbe katahetūti.

Idha paṇ⁴ ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇḍiṭṭhī : yaṇ kiṇcāyaṇ purisapuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti sukhaṇ vā dukkhaṇ vā adukkhamasukhaṇ vā sabbaṇ taṇ issaranimmānāhetūti.

Idha paṇ' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇḍiṭṭhī : yaṇ kiṇcāyaṇ purisapuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti

¹ K. omits vā.

² K. omits etarahi vā.

³ K. and B : evaṇḍiṭṭhi always.

⁴ S^d : pana ekacco.

sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukkaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ
ahetu appaccayāti.

Imāni tīṇi tittḥāyatanāni.

Tattha katame tayo kiñcana?

Rāgo kiñcanaṃ doso kiñcanaṃ moho kiñcanaṃ. Ime
tayo kiñcana.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi aṅgaṇāni?

Rāgo aṅgaṇaṃ doso aṅgaṇaṃ moho aṅgaṇaṃ. Imāni tīṇi
aṅgaṇāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi malāni?

Rāgo malaṃ doso malaṃ moho malaṃ. Imāni tīṇi
malāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi visamāni?

Rāgo visamaṃ doso visamaṃ moho visamaṃ. Imāni tīṇi
visamāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi tīṇi visamāni?

Kāyavisamaṃ vacīvisamaṃ manovisamaṃ. Imāni tīṇi
visamāni.

Tattha katame tayo aggī?

Rāgaggi dosaggi mohaggi.

Ime tayo aggī.

Tattha katame tayo kasāvā?

Rāgakasāvo dosakasāvo mohokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katame apare pi tayo kasāvā?

Kāyakasāvo vacīkasāvo manokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katamā assādaditṭhi?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti
evanditṭhi: natthi kāmesu doso ti, so kāmesu pātavyataṃ
āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati assādaditṭhi.

Tattha katamā attānuditṭhi?¹

Idha assutavā puthujjanaṃ ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadham-
massa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvī
sappurisaḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍhamme avinito,
rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani
vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . saññānaṃ . . .
saṃkhāre . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇa-
vantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā
attānaṃ: yā evarūpādītṭhi dītṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipari-
yesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati attānuditṭhi.

¹ Cf. S., iii., 185; iv., 148.

Tattha katamā micchādītthi ?

Natthi dinnayaṃ, natthi yitthayaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṃ ca lokayaṃ paraṃ ca lokayaṃ sayayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavēdenti : ya evarūpā dītthi dītthigatayaṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ vuccati micchādītthi.²

Sassatādītthi assādādītthi sakkāyādītthi attānūdītthi ucchedādītthi micchādītthi.

Tattha katamā arati ?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā³ adhikusalesu dhammesu arati³ aratikā anabhirati anabhiramanā ukkaṇṭhitā paritassitā⁴ : ayaṃ vuccati arati.

Tattha katamā vihesā ?

Idh' ekacco paṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daḍḍena vā satthena vā rājjuvā vā aññataraññatarena satte viheṭheti : ya evārūpā heṭhanā viheṭhanā hiṇsanā vihiṇsanā rosanā virośanā parūpaghāto : ayaṃ vuccati vihesā.

Tattha katamā adhammacariyā ?

Kāyena adhammacariyā visamacariyā, vācāya adhammacariyā visamacariyā, manasā adhammacariyā visamacariyā : ayaṃ vuccati adhammacariyā.

Tattha katamā dovacassatā ?

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovacassāyaṃ dovacassiyaṃ dovacassatā⁵ vippatikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasātataṃ anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā : ayaṃ vuccati dovacassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā ?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppaññā, ya tesayaṃ sevanaṃ nisevanaṃ saṃsevanaṃ bhajanaṃ sambhajanaṃ bhatti sambhatti taṃ - sampavaṇkatā : ayaṃ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamā nānattasaññā ?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiṇṇasaññā : ayaṃ vuccati nānattasaññā. Sabbā pi akusalasaññā nānattasaññā.

Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittassa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittassa : idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kosajjaṃ ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā

¹ See below, p. 392.

² S^d continues dītthigatamasassatādītthi, &c.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ So S^d. See p. 352, n. 5.

⁵ So also B. Cf. p. 359 for variants in B.

pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-
dānaṃ kusalanāṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā²
nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā³ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abahulikammaṃ anaditṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: idaṃ
vuccati kosajjaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-
dānaṃ kusalanāṃ vā⁴ dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā²
nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā³ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abahulikammaṃ anaditṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: yo
evarūpo pamādo pamajjanaṃ pamajjitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati
pamādo.

Tattha katamā asantutṭhitā?⁵

Itaritaracīvarapiṇḍa pātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūṇehi asantutṭhassa⁶
bhīyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ asantut-
ṭhitā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati asantutṭhitā.

Tattha katamā asampajaññatā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalamūlay: ayaṃ vuccati asampajaññatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā?

Itaritaracīvarapiṇḍa pātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūṇehi asantutṭhassa⁷
bhīyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ mahicchatā
rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati
mahicchatā.

Tattha katamaṃ ahirikaṃ?

Yaṃ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena,⁸ na hiriyati pāpakānaṃ
akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya: idaṃ vuccati ahirikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anottappaṃ?

Yaṃ na ottappitabbena,⁸ na ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusa-
lānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya: idaṃ vuccati anottappaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-

¹ K and B: anātṭhitakir°. ² B: olina°.

³ B: °dhuratā. ⁴ S^d omits. ⁵ K: asantutṭhatā.

⁶ S^d: asantutṭhissa. ⁷ So also S^d.

⁸ So also S^d. See above, p. 359.

dānaṇ kusalānaṇ vā dhammānaṇ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā asātaccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā¹ olinavuttitā nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṇ anadhiṭṭhānaṇ ananuyogo pamādo : yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamaṇ anādariyaṇ ?

Yaṇ anādariyaṇ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā² anaddā anaddāyanā anaddāyitattaṇ³ asilyaṇ⁴ acittikāro⁵ idaṇ vuccati anādariyaṇ.

Tattha katamā dovacassatā ?⁶

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovacassāyaṇ dovacassiyaṇ dovacassatā vippaṭikūlagāhitā vipaccanīkasātata anādariyaṇ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā : ayaṇ vuccati dovacassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā ?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppañña : yā tesāṇ sevanā nisevanā saṇsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṇ - sampavaṇkatā : ayaṇ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamaṇ assaddhiyaṇ ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho hoti, na saddahati Buddhaṇ vā dhammaṇ vā saṅghaṇ vā : yaṇ evarūpaṇ assaddhiyaṇ assaddahanā anokappanā anabhippasādo : idaṇ vuccati assaddhiyaṇ.

Tattha katamā avadaññutā ?

Pañca macchariyāni : āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchariyaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammamacchariyaṇ : yaṇ evarūpaṇ maccheraṇ maccharāyanā⁷ maccharāyitattaṇ vevicchaṇ kadariyaṇ katukañcukatā⁸ agga-hitattaṇ cittassa : ayaṇ vuccati avadaññutā.

Tattha katamaṇ kosajjaṇ ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmagaṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppadānaṇ kusalānaṇ vā dhammānaṇ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā⁹ asātaccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā¹⁰ olinavuttitā

¹ K and B : anātṭhita°.

² B : appati°.

³ K : anādā anādāyanā anādāyitattaṇ.

⁴ S^d and B : asilyaṇ.

⁵ So S^d. K : acittikāro. B : acittikāro. Read acitti° on

p. 2. Cf. Mil. 229, 230.

⁶ See p. 359.

⁷ S^d : maccherāyanā, but maccharāyitattaṇ.

⁸ See p. 357.

⁹ S^d : °kiriya.

¹⁰ See p. 370, nn. 1-3.

nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadthuratā anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṇ anadhiṭṭhānaṇ ananuyogo pamādo : idaṇ vuccati kosajjaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ uddhaccaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṣsa uddhaccaṇ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṇ cittaṣsa : idaṇ vuccati uddhaccaṇ.

Tattha katamo asaṇvaro ?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṇ disvā nimittaggāhī¹ hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī¹ yatvādhikaraṇam enaṇ cakkhundriyaṇ asaṇvutaṇ viharantaṇ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṇ,² tassa saṇvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṇ, cakkhundriye na saṇvaraṇ āpajjati, sotena saddaṇ sutvā . . . ghāṇena gandhaṇ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṇ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṇ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṇ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī yatvādhikaraṇam enaṇ manindriyaṇ asaṇvutaṇ viharantaṇ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṇ, tassa saṇvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṇ, manindriye na saṇvaraṇ āpajjati³ : ayaṇ vuccati asaṇvaro.

Tattha katamaṇ dussilyaṇ ?⁴

Kāyiko vitikkamo⁵ vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : idaṇ vuccati dussilyaṇ.

Tattha katamā ariyānaṇ adassanakamyatā ?

Tattha katame ariyā ?

Ariyā vuccanti Buddhā ca Buddhasāvaka ca. Yā imesaṇ ariyānaṇ adassanakamyatā adaṭṭhukamyatā asametukamyatā asamāgantukamyatā : ayaṇ vuccati ariyānaṇ adassanakamyatā.

Tattha katamā saddhammaṇ asotukamyatā ?

Tattha katamo saddhammo ?

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcendriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo : ayaṇ vuccati saddhammo. Yā imassa saddhammassa asotukamyatā assavanakamyatā⁶ anuggahetukamyatā adhāretukamyatā : ayaṇ vuccati saddhammaṇ asotukamyatā.

Tattha katamā upārambhacittatā ?

¹ B : one g only.

² B : anvāsa°.

³ S^d adds (Cf. above, p. 360) : yā imesaṇ channaṇ indriyānaṇ aguttī agopana anārakkho asaṇvaro : ayaṇ, &c.

⁴ B : dussilyaṇ.

⁵ B : vitikk°.

⁶ B : asav°.

Tattha katamo upārambho?

Yo upārambho anupārambho upārambhanā anupārambhanā anupārambhitattaṃ uññā avaññā paribhavo randhagavesitā:¹ ayaṃ vuccati upārambhacittatā.

Tattha katamaṃ mutṭhasaccaṃ?

Yā² asati ananussati appaṭissati asati³ asaraṇatā adhāranatā pilāpanatā⁴ sammussanatā⁵: idaṃ vuccati mutṭhasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ asampajaññaṃ?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: idaṃ vuccati asampajaññaṃ.

Tattha katamo cetaso vikkhepo?

Yaṃ cittassa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati cetaso vikkhepo.

Tattha katamo ayoniso manasikāro?

Anicce niccaṃ ti ayoniso manasikāro, dukkhe sukhaṃ ti ayoniso manasikāro, anattani attā ti ayoniso manasikāro, asubhe subhaṃ ti ayoniso manasikāro, saccavipparikkulena⁶ vā cittassa āvaṭṭanā anvaṭṭanā⁷ ābhogo samannābhāro manasikāro: ayaṃ vuccati ayoniso manasikāro.

Tattha katamā kummaggasevanā?

Tattha katamo kummaggo?

Micchādittṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājivo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī: ayaṃ vuccati kummaggo. Yā imassa kummaggassa sevanā nisevanā saṃsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṃ - sampavaṅkatā: ayaṃ vuccati kummaggasevanā.

Tattha katamaṃ cetaso līnattaṃ?⁸

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā⁹ sallīyanā līnaṃ liyanā liyitattaṃ thīnaṃ⁹ thīyanā thīyitattaṃ cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati cetaso līnattaṃ.

TIKAṃ.

Tattha katame cattāro āsavā?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo ditṭhāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo?

¹ Cf. A. IV. 25. ² S^d omits yā. ³ S^d and B. omit.

⁴ So also S^d. See above, p. 360.

⁵ S^d: pammossanatā. ⁶ B: °kulena.

⁷ K: āvajjanā anāvajjanā. B: āvaṭṭanā anāvaṭṭanā.

⁸ B: calinattaṃ. ⁹ B: li° and thī°.

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando kāmārāgo kāmanandī kāmataṇhā kāmasineho¹ kāmapiṇṇāso kāmapiṇṇāso kāmamucchā kāmajjhosaṇaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosaṇaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo diṭṭhāsavo?

Sassato loko ti vā assassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṇ jīvaṇ taṇ sariraṇ ti vā aññaṇ jīvaṇ aññaṇ sariraṇ ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesaggāho:² ayaṇ vuccati diṭṭhāsavo. Sabbā pi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo?

Dukkhe aññaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime cattāro āsavā.

Tattha katame cattāro ganthā?³

Abhiijhā kāyagantho vyāpādo kāyagantho silabbataparamāso kāyagantho idaṇ-saccābhiniiveso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo abhiijhā kāyagantho?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe⁴ . . . abhiijhā lobho akusalamūlaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati abhiijhā kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo kāyagantho?

Anatthaṇ me acarīti . . . pe⁵ . . . caṇḍikkaṇ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati vyāpādo kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo silabbataparāmāso kāyagantho?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇāṇaṇ silena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhiti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesaggāho: ayaṇ vuccati silabbataparāmāso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo idaṇ-saccābhiniiveso kāyagantho?

Sassato loko: idam eva saccaṇ mogham aññaṇ ti vā, asassato loko: idam eva saccaṇ mogham aññaṇ ti vā . . . pe . . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā: idam eva saccaṇ mogham aññaṇ ti vā: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesaggāho:

¹ B: °sneho.

² K: °yesaggāho.

³ S^d *exercises down to cattāro oghā (next page).*

⁴ See above, p. 361, under lobho. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1135 foll.

⁵ See above, p. 362, under doso.

ayaṃ vuccati idaṃ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho. Thapetvā silabbataparāmāsaṃ kāyaganthaṃ sabba pi micchādītthi idaṃ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

Ime cattāro ganthā.

Tattha katame cattāro oghā? . . . cattāro yogā? . . . cattāri upādānāni?

Kāmapādānaṃ dīṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāmapādānaṃ?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe . . . kāmajjhosaṇaṃ : idaṃ vuccati kāmapādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dīṭṭhupādānaṃ?

Natthi dinnaṃ natthi yitthaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatva pavedentīti: yā evarūpā dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:² idaṃ vuccati dīṭṭhupādānaṃ. Thapetvā silabbatupādānaṃ ca attavādupādānaṃ ca sabba pi micchādītthi dīṭṭhupādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ sīlena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhīti: yā evarūpā dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: idaṃ vuccati silabbatupādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ attavādupādānaṃ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . saññaṃ . . . saṅkhāre . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ: yā evarūpā dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: idaṃ vuccati attavādupādānaṃ. Imāni cattāri upādānāni.

Tattha katame cattāro taṇhuppādā?

Civarahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, piṇḍapātaheṭu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, senāsanahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, itibhavābhavahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati: ime cattāro taṇhuppādā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri agatigamanāni?

¹ See below, p. 392.

² K: °yesaggāho *always*.

Chandāgatiṃ gacchati dosāgatiṃ gacchati mohāgatiṃ gacchati bhayāgatiṃ gacchati : yā evarūpā agatī¹ agatigamanāṃ² chandagamanāṃ vaggagamanāṃ vārigamanāṃ : imāni cattāri agatigamanāni.

Tattha katame cattāro vipariyesā?

Anicce niccan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhi-vipariyeso, dukkhe sukhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, anattani attā ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, asubhe subhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso : ime cattāro vipariyesā.

Tattha katame cattāro anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute³ sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā?

Diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri duccaritāni?

Pañātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo : imāni cattāri duccaritāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri duccaritāni?

Musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : imāni cattāri duccaritāni.

Tattha katamāni cattāri bhayāni?

Jātibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ vyādhibhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Rājabhayaṃ corabhayaṃ aggibhayaṃ udakabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha⁴ katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Ūmibhayaṃ kumbhīlabhayaṃ āvaṭṭabhayaṃ susukābhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Attānuvādabhayaṃ parānuvādabhayaṃ daṇḍabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamā catasso diṭṭhiyo?

Sayaṃkataṃ sukhadukkhan ti saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati : parakataṃ sukhadukkhan ti saccato thetato

¹ B. *omits*.

² B : °gamanā throughout.

³ B : *assute*.

⁴ In K this section follows next section.

ditthi uppajati; sayañkatañ ca parakatañ ca sukhaduk-
khan ti saccato thetato ditthi uppajjati; asayaṅkāraṇ
aparaṅkāraṇ¹ adhiccasaṃmuppanṇaṇ sukhadukkhan ti sac-
cato thetato ditthi uppajjati: imā catasso ditthiyo.

CATUKKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni?
Sakkāyaditthi vicikicchā silabbataparāmaṣo kama-
cchando vyāpādo: imāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.
Tattha katamāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni?
Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṇ aviṃṇā: imāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca macchariyāni?
Āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchariyaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ
vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammacchariyaṇ: imāni pañca
macchariyāni.

Tattha katame pañca saṅgā?
Rāgasango dosasango mohasango mānasango ditthi-
saṅgo: ime pañca saṅgā.

Tattha katame pañca sallā?
Rāgasallaṇ dosasallaṇ mohasallaṇ mānasallaṇ ditthi-
sallaṇ: ime pañca sallā.

Tattha katame pañca cetokhilā?
Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampa-
sīdati, dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sāpasīdati, saṅghe vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampa-
sīdati, sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sāpasīdati, sabrahmacārīsu² kupito hoti anattamaṇo
āhatacitto³ khilajāto: ime pañca cetokhilā.

Tattha katame pañca cetaso vinibandhā?
Kāme avitārāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avi-
gatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatāṇho, kāye avitārāgo
hoti . . . pe⁴ . . . rūpe avitārāgo hoti avigatachando
avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatāṇho,

¹ K: asayaṅkataṇ aparaṅkataṇ. ² S^d: °cārīsu.

³ S^d: āhatanacitto. B: āhaṭa°.

⁴ So S^d and B, without . . . pe . . . K. gives repetition.

yāvadatthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ phasasukhaṃ¹ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati, aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ² pañidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā³ brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti: ime pañca cetaso vini-bandhā.

Tattha katamāni pañca nīvaraṇāni?

Kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ vyāpādanīvaraṇaṃ thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ⁴ uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ: imāni pañca nīvaraṇāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni?⁵

Mātā jīvītā voropetā⁶ hoti, pitā jīvītā voropetā hoti, arahā⁷ jīvītā voropetā hoti, duṭṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādiṭṭaṃ hoti, saṅgho bhinno hoti: imāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni.⁵

Tattha katamā pañca ditṭhiyo?

Saññi attā hoti arogo⁸ param maraṇā ti: itth' eke abhivadanti, asaññi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti: itth' eke abhivadanti, neva-saññi nāsaññi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti: itth' eke abhivadanti, sato vā pana sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpenti ditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ vā pan' eke⁹ abhivadanti: imā pañca ditṭhiyo.

Tattha katame pañca verā?

Pañca verā: micchācāro mūsāvādo
'āpādo: ime pañca verā.

Tattha katame pañca vyasanā?

Nātivyaśanaṃ bhogavyāśanaṃ rogavyāśanaṃ silavyāśanaṃ ditṭhivyaśanaṃ: ime pañca vyasanā.

Tattha katame pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā?

Bahunō janassa appiyo hoti amanāpo, verabahulo ca¹¹ hoti, vajjabahulo ca,¹¹ sammūlho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa

¹ K. and B: passasukhaṃ.

² K: devakāyaṃ.

³ S^d omits this alternative.

⁴ B: thina^o.

⁵ S^d: ānantariyāni.

⁶ K: voropitā once, and voropito twice. B: thrice.

⁷ B: arahanto.

⁸ K: ārāgo thrice.

⁹ S^d: vā aneke.

¹⁰ K: °ṭṭhānaṃ.

¹¹ K. omits ca.

bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ
upparjati: ime pañca akkhantiya ādinavā.

Tattha katamāni pañca bhayāni?

Ājivikabhayaṇ¹ asilokabhayaṇ parisasārajjabhayaṇ
maraṇabhayaṇ duggatibhayaṇ: imāni pañca bhayāni.

Tattha katame pañca ditṭhadhammanibbānavādā?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇ-
ditṭhi:² yato kho bho ayaṇ attā pañcahi kāmāgūnehi sam-
appito samāṇibhūto³ paricāreti, ettāvata kho bho ayaṇ
attā paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁴ hotīti, itth' eke
sato sattassa paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṇ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ⁵
tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho
ayaṇ⁶ attā ettāvata paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁴
hoti. Taṇ kissa hetu? Kāmā hi bho aniccā dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā, tesāṇ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppaj-
janti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Yato kho
bho ayaṇ attā vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ
jhāna: . . . kho bho⁷ ayaṇ
attā : . . . hotīti, itth' eke
sato sattassa paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṇ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ⁵
tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho
ayaṇ attā ettāvata paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto
hoti. Taṇ kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha vitakkitaṇ vicāritaṇ,
etena etaṇ olārikaṇ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho yaṇ attā
vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ
upāsampajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṇ attā para-
maditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hotīti, itth' eke sato sat-
tassa paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṇ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ⁵
tvaṇ vadesi n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ
attā ettāvata paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṇ
kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha pīṭigataṇ cetaso ubbillaṇvitaṇ,⁸
etena etaṇ olārikaṇ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṇ attā
pīṭiya ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upāsampajja
viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṇ attā paramaditṭhadhamma-

¹ K: ājivaka°.

² K., B., and S^d: °ditṭhi.

³ B: samāṇgi°.

⁴ S^d: °nibbānaṇ patto throughout.

⁵ S^d: yaṇ.

⁶ S^d: nevakkho ayaṇ.

⁷ S^d omits.

⁸ S^d: ubillaṇvitaṇ. K: ubbillaṇvitaṇ. B: upillaṇvitaṇ.

Tattha katame cha agāravā?

Satthari agāravo viharati appaṭiṣso¹ dhamme . . . sanghe . . . sikkhāya . . . appamāde . . . paṭisanthāre² agāravo viharati appaṭiṣso: ime cha agāravā.

Tattha katame cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅgaṇikārāmatā saṃsaggārāmatā papañcārāmatā: ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅgaṇikārāmatā dovaccasatā pāpamittatā: ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame cha somanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā somanassatṭhāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya somanassatṭhāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati: ime cha somanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha domanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā domanassatṭhāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya domanassatṭhāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati: ime cha domanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha upekkhūpavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā upekkhatṭhāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya upekkhatṭhāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati: ime cha upekkhūpavicārā.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni?

Manāpikesu rūpesu gehasitaṃ cetasaṃsāraṃ sātāṃ cetasaṃsāraṃ sukhāṃ cetosaṃphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhāṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosaṃphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhāṃ vedanā, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasitaṃ cetasaṃsāraṃ sātāṃ cetasaṃsāraṃ sukhāṃ cetosaṃphassaṃ sātāṃ

¹ S^d and B: appaṭiṣso.

² B: paṭisandhāre.

sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaajā sātā sukhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu . . .¹ amanāpikesu saddesu . . .
amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanāpikesu rasesu . . .
amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . amanāpikesu dhammesu
gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-
phassaajā asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaajā
asātā dukkhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni.

Tattha katame cha gehasitā upekhā?

Upekkhatṭhānīyesu² rūpesu . . . upekkhatṭhānīyesu saddesu
. . . upekkhatṭhānīyesu . . . gandhesu upekkhatṭhānīyesu
rasesu . . . upekkhatṭhānīyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . upekkhat-
ṭhānīyesu dhammesu gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ
nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaajā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ,
cetosamphassaajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : imā cha
gehasitā upekhā.

Tattha katamā cha diṭṭhiyo?

Atthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Natthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ attānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ anattānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Anattāna va³ attānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Atha vā pan'assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti :⁴ so me ayaṃ attā vado
vedeyyo tatra dīgharattaṃ kalyāṇapāpakānaṃ dhammānaṃ
vipākaṃ paccanubhoti : na so jāto nāhosi,⁵ na so jāto na
bhavissati, nicca dhuvo sassato aviparīṇāmadhammo ti
vā pan'assa⁶ saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Imā cha diṭṭhiyo.

CHAKKAṆ.

¹ K. gives here, as well as after dhammesu, the description of dukkhaṃ, which in S^d only follows dhammesu.

² K : upekkhatṭhānīkesu always.

³ K. omits va. B : vā. See M. I., 8.

⁴ K. omits this introductory clause. S^d omits diṭṭhi.

⁵ S^d : na ahosi. ⁶ K. omits pan'.

Tattha katame satta anusayā?

Kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo: ime satta anusaya.

Tattha katame satta pariyutṭhānā?¹

Kāmarāgapariyutṭhānaṃ paṭighapariyutṭhānaṃ mānapariyutṭhānaṃ diṭṭhipariyutṭhānaṃ vicikicchāpariyutṭhānaṃ bhavarāgapariyutṭhānaṃ avijjāpariyutṭhānaṃ: ime satta pariyutṭhānā.

Tattha katamāni satta saṃyojanāni?

Kāmarāgasāṃyojanaṃ paṭighasāṃyojanaṃ mānasāṃyojanaṃ diṭṭhisāṃyojanaṃ vicikicchāsāṃyojanaṃ bhavarāgasāṃyojanaṃ avijjāsāṃyojanaṃ: imāni satta saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katame satta asaddhammā?

Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottāpi² hoti, appassuto hoti, kusīto hoti, mutṭhassati hoti, duppañño hoti: ime satta asaddhammā.

Tattha katamāni satta duccharitāni?

Paṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo: imāni satta duccharitāni.

Tattha katame satta mānā?

Māno atimāno mānātimāno omāno adhimāno asmimāno micchāmāno. Ime satta mānā.

Tattha katamā satta diṭṭhiyo?

Idh'ekacco³ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇ-diṭṭhī:⁴ yato kho bho ayaṃ attā rūpi cātummahābhūṭiko mātāpettikasambhavo kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ 'kho bho'⁵ ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁶ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpi kāmāvacaro kabalīṇkārahārabbhakkho,

¹ In S^d these follow the saṃyojanāni.

² K and B: anottappī. S^d: anottāpi.

³ D. i. 34, 35.

⁴ K., B., and S^d: : °diṭṭhi.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ So K., B., and S^d.

tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi: so¹ kho bho attā yato kāyassa
bhedā uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettavatā
kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinnō hotitī, itth' eke
sato sattassa uccheḍaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam año evam aha : atthi kho bho eso attà vayy tvay vadesi, n' eso natthiti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayay attā ettavatā sammā samucchinnō hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanay samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpago, tay tvay na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahañ jānāmi passāmi ; so² kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettavatā kho bho ayay attā sammā samucchinnō hotitī, itth' eke sato sattassa uccheday vināsay vibhavañ paññāpenti.

Imāni satta ditthiyo.

SATTAKAN.

Tattha katamāni attha kilesavatthūni?

Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṃ
uddhaccaṃ : imāni attha kilesavattṭhūni.

'Tattha katamāni attha kusītavatthūni?

Idha bhikkhunā kammaṃ kattabbaṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti: kammaṃ³ kho me kattabbaṃ bhavissati, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kayo kilamissati, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhiगतassa adhiगमया asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ pathamaṃ kusītavatthu.⁴

Puna ca paraj bhikkhūnā kammaṃ kataṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsiṃ, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilanto, haṇḍahaṃ nipajjāmi. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ dutiyaṃ kusitavattu.⁵

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti. Tassa

¹ Sd *inserts* ca.² Sd inserts ca.

³ S^d: Ahay kho kammay akāsiṃ; kammay kho bho kattabban, &c.

⁴ K. has °vatthun throughout.

⁵ S^d calls this section also *paṭhamaya kusitavatthu*, then repeats the section verbatim for *dutiyaya kusitavatthu*, only writing *kilamanto* for *kilanto*.

evaṃ hoti: Maggo kho bho¹ me gantabbo bhavissati, maggaṃ kho bho me gacchantassa kāyo kilamissati; handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ tatiyaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho maggaṃ agamāsiṃ, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantassa kāyo kilanto. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ catutthaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto na labhati lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto nālatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo kilanto akammaṇṇo. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ pañcamaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto labhati lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto alatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo garuko² akammaṇṇo māsācittaṃ maṇṇe. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho. Tassa evaṃ hoti: uppanno kho me ayaṃ appamattako ābādho, atthi kappo nipajjituy. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ sattamaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gilānā vuṭṭhito hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gilānā vuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā, tassa me kāyo dubbalo akammaṇṇo. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ kusitavatthu.

Imāni aṭṭha kusitavatthūni.

¹ S^d omits.

² B. for garuko reads kilanto.

Tattha katamesu atthasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto ?

Lābhe sārāgo alābhe paṭivirodho yase sarāgo ayase paṭivirodho pasaṇsāya sārāgo nindāya paṭivirodho sukhe sārāgo dukkhe paṭivirodho. Imesu atthasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto.

Tatth katame attha anariyavohārā ?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā ; diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā. Ime attha anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame attha micchattā ?

Micchaditṭhi micchāsankappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī. Ime attha micchattā.

Tattha katame attha purisadosā ?

Idha bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno : na sarāmi¹ na sarāmiti asatiyaṃ² nibbetheti.³ Ayaṃ paṭhamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno codakay yeva paṭippharati : Kin nu⁴ kho tuyhaṃ bālassa avyattassa bhaṇitena ? Tuvam⁵ pi nāma maṃ⁶ bhaṇitabbay mañña-sīti. Ayaṃ dutiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno codakass' eva⁷ paccāropeti ;⁸ tuvam⁵ pi kho 'si itthannāmaṃ āpattiyaṃ āpanno, tuvaṃ⁹ tāva paṭhamay paṭikarohīti. Ayaṃ tatiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno aññenaññaṃ paṭicarati bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti kopaṇ ca dosaṇ ca appaccayaṇ ca pātukaroti. Ayaṃ catuttho purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So

¹ K : nassarāmi.

² S^d : assatibhāvā nibbetheti.

³ B : nibbedheti. K. corrects dh to th.

⁴ S^d omits.

⁵ K : tvaṃ pi. B : tuvaṃ.

⁶ S^d : nāmaṃ omitting maṃ.

⁷ S^d : codakassa ceva. B : codakay yeva.

⁸ S^d : °ropīti.

⁹ K : tvaṃ.

bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno saṅghamajjhe bāhā vikkhepakāṃ bhanti. Ayaṃ pañcamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno anādiyitvā¹ saṅghaṃ anādiyitvā¹ codakaṃ sāpattiko va yena² kāmaṃ pakkamati. Ayaṃ chaṭṭho purisadoso.

Puna³ ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno : nevāhaṃ⁴ āpanno 'mhi na⁵ pañhaṃ anāpanno 'mhīti tuṇhibhūto⁶ saṅghaṃ viheseti. Ayaṃ sattamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhūhi bhikkhuṃ āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno evam āha : kin nu kho⁷ tumhe āyasmanto atibālhaṃ mayi vyāvata⁸ ?⁸ Idān' āhaṃ sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hināyāvattissāmīti,⁹ so sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hināyāvattitvā evam āha : idāni kho tumhe āyasmanto attamanā hothāti. Ayaṃ aṭṭhamo purisadoso.

Ime aṭṭha purisadosā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha asaṇṇivādā?

Rūpī attā hoti arogo¹⁰ param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti¹¹ naṃ paññāpenti.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā saṇṇīti naṃ paññāpenti.

¹ K : anādayitvā.

² S^d : sāpattiko kodhavasena pakkamati. B : āpattiko va yena. . . .

³ B. puts this paragraph before preceding one.

⁴ K. omits from n'evāhaṃ to 'mhīti inclusive.

⁵ S^d : omits na.

⁶ S^d and B. : tuṇhi°.

⁷ S^d : kiṃ kho.

⁸ K : vyāvataḥ.

⁹ B : °vattiyāmīti.

¹⁰ K : ārāgo throughout.

¹¹ S^d : neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇī. S^d then inserts the following :
Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇī.
Antavā attā hoti, &c.

Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpentī.

Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpentī. Ime aṭṭha asaṇṇīvādā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīvādā?

Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā nevasaṇṇīnāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpentī.

Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpentī.

Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā nevasaṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpentī.

Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā nevasaṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpentī.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpentī.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpentī.

Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpentī.

Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpentī.

Ime aṭṭha nevasaṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīvādā.

ATTHAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni nava āghātavatthūni?

Anatthaṃ¹ me acarīti āghāto jāyati.

Anatthaṃ me caratīti āghāto jāyati.

Anatthaṃ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṃ acari . . . anatthaṃ carati . . . anatthaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṃ acari . . . atthaṃ carati . . . atthaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Imāni nava āghātavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni nava purisamalāni?

Kodho makkho issā macchariyaṃ māyā sāṭheyyaṃ² musāvādo pāpicchā micchādittṭhi: imāni nava purisamalāni.

Tattha katame navavidhā mānā?³

Seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

¹ S^d: anattam throughout.

² K: sath^o.

³ S^d: nava vidhamānā.

Seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Ime navavidhā mānā.

Tattha katame nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā?

Taṇhaṇ paṭicca pariyesanā, pariyesanaṇ paṭicca lābho,
 lābhaṇ paṭicca vinicchayo, vinicchayaṇ paṭicca chandarāgo,
 chandarāgaṇ paṭicca ajjhosānaṇ, ajjhosānaṇ paṭicca parig-
 gaho, pariggahaṇ paṭicca macchariyaṇ, macchariyaṇ
 paṭicca ārakkho, ārakkhādhikaraṇaṇ daṇḍhādāna¹-satthā-
 dāna-kalaha²-viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṇtuvaṇ pesuṇṇa-musā-
 vādo aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti.

Ime nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni nava iñjitāni?

Asmīti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Ayam³ aham asmīti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Na bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Rūpī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Arūpī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Saññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Asaññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Imāni nava iñjitāni.

Tattha katamāni nava maññitāni . . . nava phandi-
 tāni . . . nava papañcitāni . . . nava saṅkhatāni?⁴

Asmīti:⁵ saṅkhatam etaṇ.

Ayam aham asmīti: saṅkhatam etaṇ.

¹ Sd omits.

² Sd: kalahay viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṇtuvaṇ. K. separates the whole compound. Cf. M. i., 110, 410.

³ Sd has here Amahamasmīti, repeats it for 3, and omits eighth iñjitay. B. has Ahaṇ asmīti twice, and omits fourth iñjitay.

⁴ Sd: sasāṅkhatāni.

⁵ Sd: Asmin ti . . . ahasmin ti . . . amahasmin ti . . . bhavissan ti . . . rūpī, &c. B: asmīti . . . aham asmīti . . . ayam aham asmīti, &c., also omitting na bhavissan ti. . .

Bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Na bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Rūpī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Arūpī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Saññī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Asaññī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Imāni nava saṅkhatāni.

NAVAKAJ.

Tattha katamāni dasa kilesavatthūni?¹
 Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṃ² uddhaccaṃ
 ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ.
 Imāni dasa kilesavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni dasa āghātavatthūni?
 Anatthaṃ³ me acariti āghāto jāyati.
 Anatthaṃ me caratīti āghāto jāyati.
 Anatthaṃ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
 Piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṃ acari . . . anatthaṃ
 carati . . . anatthaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
 Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṃ acari . . . atthaṃ
 carati . . . atthaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati; atthāne vā
 pana āghāto jāyati.
 Imāni dasa āghātavatthūni.

Tattha katame dasa akusalakammapathā ?
 Pānātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo
 pisunā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo abhijjhā
 vyāpādo micchādiṭṭhi.
 Ime dasa akusalakammapathā.

Tattha katamāni dasa saṃyojanāni ?
 Kāmarāgasamyojanaṃ paṭighasamyojanaṃ mānasamyo-
 janaṃ diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ vicikicchāsamyojanaṃ silabbataparā-
 māsasamyojanaṃ bhavarāgasamyojanaṃ issāsamyojanan mac-
 chariyasamyojanaṃ avijjāsamyojanaṃ : imāni dasa saṃyo-
 janāni.

Tattha katamā dasa micchattā ?
 Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsankappo micchāvācā micchākam-
 manto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchā-

¹ Dh. S. § 1229. ² B: thī°. ³ S^d: anattham throughout.

samādhi micchāñāṇaṃ micchāvimutti : ime dasa micchattā.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā micchādīṭṭhi?

Natthi dinnāṃ, natthi yitthaṃ, natthi hutāṃ, natthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammāṇaṃ phalaṃ vipāko,¹ natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti :² ayaṃ dasavatthukā micchādīṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ³ taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā : ayaṃ dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi.

DASAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhakkassā upādāya?

Asmīti hoti
Itth' asmīti hoti
Ev' asmīti hoti
Aññath' asmīti hoti⁴
Bhavissan ti hoti
Itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti
Evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti
Aññathā bhavissan ti hoti
As' asmīti⁵ hoti
Sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti
Siyaṃ ti hoti
Itthaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti
Evaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti
Aññathā siyaṃ ti hoti⁷

¹ K : phalavipāko.

² K. omits iti.

³ S^d : jīvaṃ.

⁴ B : aññathāsmīti. . .

⁵ S^d : Bhavissāmīti.

⁶ S^d : sat'asmīti.

⁷ S^d adds : Aññathā pi siyaṃ ti honti hoti, making 19 vicaritāni.

Apāhaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti
 Apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti¹
 Apāhaṃ evaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti
 Apāhaṃ aññathā siyaṃ ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca asmiṃti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ³ vedanaṃ
 saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ : asmiṃti chandaṃ patilabhati,
 asmiṃti mānaṃ patilabhati, asmiṃti diṭṭhiṃ patilabhati.
 Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itth' asmiṃti vā
 ev' asmiṃti vā aññath' asmiṃti vā.⁴

Kathaṃ ca itth' asmiṃti⁵ hoti?

Khattiyo 'smiṃti vā brāhmaṇo 'smiṃti vā vesso 'smiṃti
 vā suddo 'smiṃti vā gahatṭho 'smiṃti vā pabbajito 'smiṃti
 vā devo 'smiṃti vā manusso 'smiṃti vā rūpi 'smiṃti vā
 arūpi 'smiṃti vā saññi 'smiṃti vā asaññi 'smiṃti vā neva-
 saññi-nāsaññi 'smiṃti vā. Evaṃ itth' asmiṃti⁶ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca ev' asmiṃti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya⁶ : yathā so khattiyo tathā
 'haṃ khattiyo 'smiṃti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṃ
 brāhmaṇo 'smiṃti vā, yathā so vesso tathā 'haṃ vesso
 'smiṃti vā, yathā so suddo tathā 'haṃ suddo 'smiṃti vā,
 yathā so suddo tathā 'haṃ suddo 'smiṃti vā, yathā so
 gahatṭho tathā 'haṃ gahatṭho 'smiṃti vā, yathā so pabbajito
 tathā 'haṃ pabbajito 'smiṃti vā yathā so devo tathā
 'haṃ devo 'smiṃti vā, yathā so manusso tathā 'haṃ
 manusso 'smiṃti vā, yathā so rūpi tathā 'haṃ rūpi 'smiṃti
 vā, yathā so arūpi tathā 'haṃ arūpi 'smiṃti vā, yathā
 so saññi tathā 'haṃ saññi 'smiṃti vā, yathā so asaññi
 tathā 'haṃ asaññi 'smiṃti vā, yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi
 tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smiṃti vā. Evaṃ ev' asmiṃti⁷
 hoti.

Kathaṃ ca aññath' asmiṃti⁸ hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṃ
 tathā khattiyo 'smiṃti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṃ
 tathā brāhmaṇo 'smiṃti vā, yathā so vesso nāhaṃ tathā
 vesso 'smiṃti vā, yathā so suddo nāhaṃ tathā suddo 'smiṃti
 vā, yathā so gahatṭho nāhaṃ tathā gahatṭho 'smiṃti vā,
 yathā so pabbajito nāhaṃ tathā pabbajito 'smiṃti vā, yathā
 so devo nāhaṃ devo 'smiṃti vā, yathā so manusso nāhaṃ tathā

¹ S^d omits hoti.

² B : kiñci dhammaṃ anavakāri.

³ S^d : rūpā vedanā saññā, &c. ⁴ B : aññathāsmiṃti . . .

⁵ S^d : asmiṃti ti, but not in the answer.

⁶ K : paraṃ puggalaṃ throughout. ⁷ S^d : asmiṃti ti.

⁸ K., here and next page only, has aññathā 'smiṃti.

manusso 'smīti vā, yathā so rūpī¹ nāhaṇ tathā rūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so arūpī nāhaṇ tathā arūpī 'smīti vā yathā so saññī nāhaṇ tathā saññī 'smīti vā, yathā so asaññī nāhaṇ tathā asaññī 'smīti vā, yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī nāhaṇ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṇ aññathasmiti² hoti.

Kathaṇ ca bhavissan ti hoti?

Kañci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ³ karitvā rūpaṇ vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : bhavissan ti chandaṇ paṭilabhati,⁴ bhavissan ti mānaṇ paṭilabhati, bhavissan ti diṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itthaṇ bhavissan ti vā evaṇ bhavissan ti vā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca itthaṇ bhavissan ti hoti?

Khattiyo bhavissan ti vā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā vesso bhavissan ti vā suddo bhavissan ti vā gahaṭṭho bhavissan ti vā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā devo bhavissan ti vā manusso bhavissan ti vā rūpī bhavissan ti vā arūpī bhavissan ti vā saññī bhavissan ti vā asaññī bhavissan ti vā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṇ itthaṇ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca evaṇ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṇ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṇ brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī tathā 'haṇ neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṇ evaṇ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī nāhaṇ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṇ aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca as' asmīti⁶ hoti?

Kañci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ³ vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : niceo 'smi, dhuvo 'smi, sassato 'smi, avipariṇāmadhammo 'smi : evaṇ as' asmīti hoti.

¹ S^d : rūpi.

² S^d has °smin ti and 'smīti about equally often through the foregoing paragraph.

³ See prev. page, nn. 2 and 3.

⁴ S^d omits next clause.

⁵ S^d and B. give full text.

⁶ So S^d.

Kathaṇ ca sātasmīti¹ hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanaṇ saṇṇaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ: uccijissāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmi: evaṇ sātasmīti¹ hoti.

Kathaṇ ca siyaṇ ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanaṇ saṇṇaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ: siyaṇ ti chandaṇ paṭilabhati, siyaṇ ti mānaṇ paṭilabhati,³ siyaṇ ti ditthiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmaṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: itthaṇ siyaṇ ti vā evaṇ siyaṇ ti vā aññathā siyaṇ ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca itthaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti?

Khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā vesso siyaṇ ti vā suddo siyaṇ ti vā gahaṭṭho siyaṇ ti vā pabbajito siyaṇ ti vā devo siyaṇ ti vā manusso siyaṇ ti vā rūpī⁴ siyaṇ ti vā arūpī⁴ siyaṇ ti vā saṇṇi siyaṇ ti vā asaṇṇi siyaṇ ti vā neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi siyaṇ ti vā. Evaṇ itthaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca evaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṇ khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṇ brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi tathā 'haṇ neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi siyaṇ ti vā. Evaṇ evaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca aññathā siyaṇ ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi, nāhaṇ tathā neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi siyaṇ ti vā. Evaṇ aññathā siyaṇ ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ siyanti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanaṇ saṇṇaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ: apāhaṇ siyaṇ ti mānaṇ paṭilabhati, apāhaṇ siyaṇ ti chandaṇ paṭilabhati, apāhaṇ siyaṇ ti ditthiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmaṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ evaṇ siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ aññathā siyaṇ ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti?

Apāhaṇ khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ vesso siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ suddo siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ gahaṭṭho siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ pabbajito

¹ S^d: sat 'asmīti.

² See p. 393, nn. 2 and 3.

³ So S^d. (Cf. prev. page, n. 4.)

⁴ So S^d. (Cf. prev. page, n. 1.)

⁵ S^d gives full text.

siyan ti vā apāhaṇ devo siyan ti va apāhaṇ manusso vā apāhaṇ rūpī¹ siyan ti vā apāhaṇ arūpī siyan ti vā apāhaṇ saññī siyan ti vā apāhaṇ asaññī siyan ti vā apāhaṇ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṇ apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṇ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī apāhaṇ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṇ apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṇ na tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṇ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī apāhaṇ na tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṇ apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhātikassa upādāya.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicarītāni bāhirassa upādāya?

Iminā asmīti hoti

Iminā itth' asmīti³ hoti

Iminā ev' asmīti³ hoti

Iminā aññath' asmīti⁴ hoti

Iminā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṇ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā evaṇ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā as' asmīti⁵ hoti

Iminā sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti

Iminā siyan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṇ siyan ti hoti

Iminā evaṇ⁷ siyan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṇ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā asmīti hoti?

¹ So S^d.

² S^d gives full tert.

³ S^d : asmin ti.

⁴ S^d has aññāthāsmīti here only.

⁵ S^d : iminā asmīti.

⁶ S^d : sat 'asmīti.

⁷ S^d omits evaṇ.

Kañci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ¹ karitvā rūpaṃ² vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā asmīti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā asmīti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā asmīti ditṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : iminā itth' asmīti vā iminā ev' asmīti vā iminā aññath'asmīti³ vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itth' asmīti hoti ?

Iminā khattiyo 'smīti vā iminā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā iminā vesso 'smīti vā iminā suddo 'smīti vā iminā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā iminā pabbajito 'smīti vā iminā devo 'smīti vā iminā manusso 'smīti vā iminā rūpi 'smīti vā iminā arūpi 'smīti vā iminā saññi 'smīti vā iminā asaññi 'smīti vā iminā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evaṃ iminā itth' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā ev' asmīti hoti ?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi-smīti vā. Evaṃ iminā ev' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññath'asmīti⁵ hoti ?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññath'asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā bhavissan ti hoti ?

Kañci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ⁶ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā bhavissan ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā bhavissan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā bhavissan ti ditṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti vā iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti vā iminā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti ?

⁷Iminā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā iminā vesso bhavissan ti vā iminā suddo bhavissan ti vā iminā gahaṭṭho bhavissan ti vā iminā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā iminā devo bhavissan

¹ B : Kiñci dhammaṃ avakārī. K : avakāriṃ.

² S^d : rūpā vedanā, &c. ³ S^d : asmiṃ ti.

⁴ S^d gives full text.

⁵ K. and B : aññathāsmīti.

⁶ S^d inserts iminā. See n. 1.

⁷ S^d inserts : Kañci dhammaṃ before iminā khattiyo, &c.

ti vā iminā manusso bhavissan ti vā iminā rūpī bhavissan ti vā iminā arūpī bhavissan ti vā iminā saññī bhavissan ti vā iminā asaññī bhavissan ti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brahmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe¹ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathā 'haṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā, . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā as' asmīti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā nicco 'smi dhuvo 'smi sassato 'smi avipariṇāmadhammo 'smīti. Evaṃ iminā as' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā sāt' asmīti⁴ hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā uccijjissāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmi. Evaṃ iminā sāt' asmīti⁴ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā siyaṃ ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā siyaṃ ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti ditthiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : iminā itthaṃ siyaṃ ti vā. Iminā evaṃ siyaṃ ti vā iminā aññathā siyaṃ ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itthaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā iminā vesso siyaṃ ti vā iminā suddo siyaṃ ti vā iminā gahaṭṭho siyaṃ ti vā iminā pabbajito siyaṃ ti vā iminā devo siyaṃ ti vā iminā manusso siyaṃ ti vā iminā rūpī siyaṃ ti vā iminā arūpī siyaṃ ti vā iminā

¹ S^d gives the text condensed.

³ S^d : rūpā vedanā, &c.

² K. and B : ava°.

⁴ S^d : sat'asmīti.

saññī siyan ti vā iminā asaññī siyan ti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathāhaṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ¹ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ² saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāṇi papañcitāni honti: iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Iminā apāhaṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ vesso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ suddo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ gahaṭṭho siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ pabbajito siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ devo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ manusso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ rūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāham arūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ saññī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ asaññī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā apāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

¹ K. and B: ava°.

² S^d: rūpā vedanā, &c.

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇī iminā apāhaṃ na tathā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇī siyaṃ ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ aññatha siyaṃ ti hoti

Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicarītāni bāhirassa upādāyā.

Iti¹ imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhattikassa upādāya, imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicarītāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamuyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā chattiya taṇhāvicarītāni honti.

Iti evarūpāni² atitāni chattiya taṇhāvicarītāni anāgatāni chattiya taṇhāvicarītāni paccuppannāni chattiya taṇhāvicarītāni, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamuyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā aṭṭhasataṃ taṇhāvicaritaṃ³ hoti.

Tattha katamāni dvāsatṭhi ditṭhigatāni Brahmajāle⁴ veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā?

Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccassamuppannikā, soḷasa saṇṇīvadā,⁵ aṭṭha asaṇṇīvadā, aṭṭha neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīvadā,⁶ satta ucchedavādā, pañca ditṭha-dhammanibbānavādā. Imāni dvāsatṭhi ditṭhigatāni Brahmajāle veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

KHUPPAKAVATTHUVIBHAṆṆO SAMATTO SATTARASAMO.⁷

¹ K. omits.

² S^d: Imāni evarūpāni, *cc.*

³ B: aṭṭha taṇhāvicaritasataṃ.

⁴ D. I, 44-5.

⁵ K: saṇṇīvadā . . . asanni⁶.

⁶ So also K.

⁷ S^d: euddavatthukaṃ sattarasamaṃ. K. and B. omit sattarasamo. B. has niṭṭhito for samatto.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṆṬO.

Kati khandhā, kati āyatanāni, kati dhātuyo, kati saccāni,
kati indriyāni, kati hetū, kati āhārā, kati phassā, kati
vedanā, kati saññā, kati cetanā, kati cittāni?

Pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo
cattāri saccāni
bāvisatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho
vedanākkhandho
saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho :

ime vuccanti pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni dvādasāyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ	rūpāyatanāṃ
sotāyatanāṃ	saddāyatanāṃ
ghāṇāyatanāṃ	gandhāyatanāṃ
jivhāyatanāṃ	rasāyatanāṃ
kāyāyatanāṃ	phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ
manāyatanāṃ	dhammāyatanāṃ :

imāni vuccanti dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu
sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu

ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu
 jivhadhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu
 kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu
 manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu :
 imāni vuccanti atthārasa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni cattāri saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ
 samudayasaccaṃ
 maggasaccaṃ
 nirodhasaccaṃ :

imāni vuccanti cattāri saccāni.

Tattha katamāni bāvisatindriyāni ?

Cakkhundriyaṃ	somanassindriyaṃ
sotindriyaṃ	domanassindriyaṃ
ghānindriyaṃ	upekkhindriyaṃ
jivhindriyaṃ	saddhindriyaṃ
kāyindriyaṃ	viriyindriyaṃ
manindriyaṃ	satindriyaṃ
itthindriyaṃ	samādhindriyaṃ
purisindriyaṃ	paññindriyaṃ
jivitindriyaṃ ¹	anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ
sukkhindriyaṃ	aññindriyaṃ
dukkhindriyaṃ	aññātāvindriyaṃ :

imāni vuccanti bāvisatindriyāni.

Tattha katame nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū
 tayo akusalahetū
 tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetū adoso kusalahetū amoho kusalahetū : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetū doso akusalahetū moho akusalahetū : ime tayo akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū.

Ime vuccanti nava hetū.

Tattha katame cattāro āhārā ?

Kaḷaṇṇikāro āhāro
 phassāhāro

¹ Sd puts this before purisindriyaṃ.

manosañcetanāhāro
viññāṇāhāro :
ime vuccanti cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame satta phassā ?
Cakkhusamphasso
sotasamphasso
ghānasamphasso
jivhāsamphasso
kāyasamphasso
manodhātusamphasso
manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso :
ime vuccanti satta phassā.

Tattha katamā satta vedanā ?
Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā
sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghānasamphassajā vedanā
jivhāsamphassajā vedanā
kāyasamphassajā vedanā
manodhātusamphassajā vedanā
manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā vedanā :
imā vuccanti satta vedanā.

Tattha katamā satta saññā ?
Cakkhusamphassajā saññā
sotasamphassajā saññā
ghānasamphassajā saññā
jivhāsamphassajā saññā
kāyasamphassajā saññā
manodhātusamphassajā saññā
manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā :
imā vuccanti satta saññā.

Tattha katamā satta cetanā ?
Cakkhusamphassajā cetanā
sotasamphassajā cetanā
ghānasamphassajā cetanā
jivhāsamphassajā cetanā
kāyasamphassajā cetanā
manodhātusamphassajā cetanā
manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā cetanā :
imā vuccanti satta cetanā.

Tattha katamāni satta cittāni ?
Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ
sotaviññāṇaṃ
ghānaviññāṇaṃ

jivhāviññāṇaṃ
kāyaviññāṇaṃ
manodhātu
manoviññāṇadhātu :

imāni vuccanti satta cittāni.

Kāmadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni ?

Kāmadhātuyā

pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo
tīni saccāni¹
bāvisatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā ?

Rūpakkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho : ime
vuccanti kāmadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā dvādasāyatanāni ?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanāṃ
dhammāyatanāṃ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā dvādasā-
yatanāni.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātuyā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo ?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu . . . pe
. . . manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : imā
vuccanti kāmadhātuyā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā tīni saccāni ?¹

Dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ : imāni
vuccanti kāmadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā bāvisatindriyāni ?

Cakkhundriyaṃ . . . pe . . . aññindriyaṃ aññātāvīn-
driyaṃ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā bāvisatindriyāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū :
ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā nava hetū.²

¹ So K. also. Cf. above, pp. 114 following.

² S^d : Tattha katame tayo kusalā hetū, &c., as above,
p. 402.

Tattha katame kāmādhātuyā cattāro āhārā? Kabaliy-kāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime vuccanti kāmādhātuyā cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame kāmādhātuyā satta phassā?

Cakkhusamphasso . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇādhātu-samphasso : ime vuccanti kāmādhātuyā satta phassā.

Tattha katamā kāmādhātuyā satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittāni? Cakkhu-viññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manodhātu manoviññāṇādhātu : imāni vuccanti kāmādhātuyā satta cittāni.

Rūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?
Rūpadhātuyā

pañcakkhandhā
cha āyatanāni
nava dhātuyo
tīpi saccāni
cuddasindriyāni
attha hetū
tayo āhārā
cattāro phassā
catasso vedanā
catasso saññā
catasso cetanā
cattāri cittāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanāṇ rūpāyatanāṇ sotāyatanāṇ saddāyatanāṇ manāyatanāṇ dhammāyatanāṇ : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇādhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇādhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇādhātu : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā tīpi saccāni?

Dukkhasaccaṇ samudayasaccaṇ maggasaccaṇ : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tīpi saccāni.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni?

Cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ manindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ¹

¹ So S^d and B. K omits, giving thirteen only.

somanassindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anañña-tañhassamitindriyaṃ¹ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā atṭha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame dve akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime dve akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalāṇaṃ dhammāṇaṃ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā atṭha hetū.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso manodhātusamphasso manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā catasso vedanā² . . . catasso saññā . . . catasso cetanā . . . cattāri cittāni ?

Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāri cittāni.

Arūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe² . . . kati cittāni ?

Arūpadhātuyā

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni³

dve dhātuyo

tiṇi saccāni

ekādasindriyāni

atṭha hetū

tayo āhārā

eko phasso

ekā vedanā

ekā saññā

ekā cetanā

ekaṃ cittaṃ.

¹ K : anaññat°. ² S^d condenses nothing. ³ S^d : dvāyat°.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni ?¹

Manāyatanay dhammāyatanay : imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo ?

Manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu : imā vuccanti arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ : imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni ?

Manindriyay jīvitindriyay somanassindriyay upekkhindriyay saddhindriyay viriyindriyay satindriyay samādhindriyay paññindriyay aññindriyay aññātāvindriyay : imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā attha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyakatahetū : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā attha hetū.²

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā eko phasso ?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati arūpadhātuyā eko phasso.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ ?

Manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati arūpadhātuyā ekaṃ cittaṃ.

Apariyāpanne kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni ?

Apariyāpanne
cattāro khandhā
dve āyatanāni
dve dhātuyo
dve saccāni
dvādasindriyāni
cha hetū
tayo āhārā

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² S^d gives the analysis, the eight causes being those given for rūpadhātu above.

eko phasso
ekā vedanā
ekā saññā
ekā cetanā
ekay cittaṃ.

Tattha katame अपरियāpanne cattāro khandhā ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ime vuccanti अपरियāpanne cattāro khandhā.

Tattha katamāni अपरियāpanne dve āyatanāni ?

Manāyatanay dhammāyatanay : imāni vuccanti अपरियāpanne dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamāni अपरियāpanne dve dhātuyo ?

Manoviññānadhātu dhammadhātu : imā vuccanti अपरियāpanne dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni अपरियāpanne dve saccāni ?

Maggasaccaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ : imāni vuccanti अपरियāpanne dve saccāni.

Tattha katamāni अपरियāpanne dvādasindriyāni ?

Manindriyay jivitindriyay somanassindriyay upekkhindriyay saddhindriyay viriyindriyay satindriyay samādhindriyay paññindriyay anaññātāṇhassāmītindriyay¹ aññindriyay aññātāvindriyay : imāni vuccanti अपरियāpanne dvādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame अपरियāpanne cha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānay dhammānay vipākato lobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti अपरियāpanne cha hetū.

Tattha katame अपरियāpanne tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇahāro : ime vuccanti अपरियāpanne tayo āhārā.

Tattha katamo अपरियāpanne eko phasso ?

Manoviññānadhātusamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati अपरियāpanne eko phasso.

Tattha katamā अपरियāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekay cittaṃ ?

¹ K : anañña°.

Manoviññānadhātu:¹ iday vuccati apariyāpanne ekaṃ cittaṃ.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmādhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmādhātupariyāpannā ?

Rūpakkhandho kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā no kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Samudayasaccaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ. Dve saccā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ.

Dasindriyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Tiṇḍindriyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalāhetū kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññānadhātu-samphasso siyā kāmādhātupariyāpanno siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā, cha saññā, chā cetanā, cha cittaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattānaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā ?

Rūpakkhandho na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro

¹ S^d: Tattha katamā apariyāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā ? Manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā : ayaṃ vuccanti apariyāpanne ekā cetanā. Tattha katamaṃ . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ ? &c.

khandhā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solaṣa dhātuyo na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saccāni² na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ.

Terasindriyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kaḷaṇṇakāro āhāro na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāna-dhātusamphasso siyā rūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na³ rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhandho na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solaṣa dhātuyo na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saccā na⁴ arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ.

Cuddasindriyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Aṭṭhindriyā

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² K: saccā.

³ S^d: cha cittaṇi rūpadhātu°, &c.

⁴ S^d: tiṇi saccāni arūpadhātu°.

siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā arūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pancannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati pariyāpannā, kati अपariयāpannā ; . . . पे . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati pariyāpannā, kati अपariयāpannā ?

Rūpakkhando pariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Dasāyatanā pariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Solaṣa dhātuyo pariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Dve saccā pariyāpannā. Dve saccā अपariयāpannā.

Dasindriyā pariyāpannā. Tiṇḍindriyā अपariयāpannā. Navindriyā siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū pariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro pariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Cha phassā pariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā pariyāpanno siyā अपariयāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā pariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe² kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . पे . . . kati cittaṇi pātubhavanti ?

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti, kassaci ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti,

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² B. and K: upapatti° throughout.

kassaci dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti; kassaci ekādasadhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti, sabbesaṇ ekaṇ saccaṇ pātubhavati, kassaci cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci satindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti; kassaci tayo hetū pātubhavanti, kassaci dve hetū pātubhavanti, keci ahetukā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṇ cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṇ eko phasso pātubhavati; sabbesaṇ ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṇ cittaṇ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṇ katame pañcak-khandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṇ ime pañcakkhando pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṇ devānaṇ paṭhamakappikānaṇ manus-sānaṇ opapātikānaṇ petānaṇ opapātikānaṇ asurānaṇ opapātikānaṇ tiracchānagatānaṇ nerayikānaṇ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṇ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanāṇ rūpāyatanāṇ sotāyatanāṇ¹ ghāṇāyatanāṇ gandhāyatanāṇ jivhāyatanāṇ rasāyatanāṇ kāyāyatanāṇ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇ manāyatanāṇ dhammāyatanāṇ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṇ imāni ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṇ petānaṇ opapātikānaṇ asurānaṇ opapātikānaṇ tiracchānagatānaṇ nerayikānaṇ jaccandhānaṇ² uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṇ sotāyatanāṇ ghāṇāyatanāṇ gandhāyatanāṇ jivhāyatanāṇ

¹ All texts omit saddāyatanāṇ.

² Sd: jaccakkhandhānaṇ.

rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāṇi dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabādhirānaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabādhirānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navāyatanāni² pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbādhātu manoviññādhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapa-

¹ S^d: jaccandhabādhirānaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S^d: nava āyat^o.

tikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu.¹ Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabadhirānaṃ² uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakku-dhātu rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabadhirānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu gandhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ idaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cak-khundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyind-

¹ S^d adds manodhātu, making eleven.

² S^d: jaccandhabadhirānaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

driyaṃ manindriyaṃ¹ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñānavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cak-khundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñānasam-payuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā³ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñānavip-payuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñānasam-payuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasindriyāni pātubhavanti: kayindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

¹ S^d inserts manindriyaṃ after satindriyaṃ.

² S^d places this throughout before itthindriyaṃ vā.

³ S^d here omits vā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñānavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa atthindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe atthindriyāni pātubhavanti: sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni atthindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni atthindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabaddhirānaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe atthindriyānaṃ pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ² jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni atthindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabadhirānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattindriyāni pātubhavanti: ghānindriyaṃ

¹ S^d: jaccandhabadhirānaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S^d omits.

driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa pañcendriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ tṭhapetvā napaṇṣakānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe pañcendriyāni pātubhavanti : kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni pañcendriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ napaṇṣakānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti. Kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe tayo hetū pātubhavanti : alobho vipākaheṭu adoso vipākaheṭu amoho vipākaheṭu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dve hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dve hetū pātubhavanti : alobho vipākaheṭu adoso vipākaheṭu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime dve hetū pātubhavanti. Avasesā sattā ahetukā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti?

Kabaliṃkāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamā eka

vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ idaṃ ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ṭhapetvā asaṇṇasattānaṃ devānaṃ

pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti

pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti

pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti

ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati

dasindriyāni pātubhavanti

tayo hetū pātubhavanti

tayo āhārā pātubhavanti

eko phasso pātubhavati

ekā vedanā . . .

ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .

ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhando vedanākkhando saññākkhando saṃkhārakkhando viññāṇakkhando. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti? Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṃ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā¹ upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ²

¹ S^d omits vā.

² S^d has vā.

viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhārā manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso pātubhavati. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe eko khandho pātubhavati: rūpakkhando. Dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu dhammadhātu. Ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati: dukkhasaccaṃ. Ekindriyaṃ pātubhavati: rūpajīvitindriyaṃ. Asaññasattā devā ahetukā anāhārā aphassakā avedanakā asaññakā acetanakā acittakā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe
cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti
dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti
dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti
ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati
atthindriyāni pātubhavanti
tayo hetū pātubhavanti
tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
eko phasso pātubhavati
ekā vedanā . . .
ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .

ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānākkhandho. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Manoviññānadhātu dhammadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññānāhāro. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññānadhātusamphasso. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññānadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmāvacarā dhammā, na kāmāvacarā dhammā; rūpāvacarā dhammā, na rūpāvacarā dhammā; arūpāvacarā dhammā, na arūpāvacarā dhammā; pariyāpannā dhammā, अपariयāpannā dhammā.

Katame dhammā kāmāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato¹ avicinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavattideve² anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandhadhātū-āyatanā³ rūpaṃ⁴ vedanā saññā saṃkhārā viññāṇaṃ: ime dhammā kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na kāmāvacarā?

Rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā अपariयāpannā: ime dhammā na kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā rūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato brahmalokaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito akaniṭṭhe deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā⁵ uppannassa vā ditṭhadhammasukhavihārissa⁶ vā cittacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na rūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā arūpāvacarā अपariयāpannā: ime dhammā na rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā arūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato ākāśānācāyatanūpage⁷ deve pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpage deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā ditṭhadhammasukhavihārissa⁶ vā cittacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na arūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā अपariयāpannā: ime dhammā na arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā pariyāpannā?

Sāsavaṃ kusalākusalāvyākataṃ dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā: rūpakkhando vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: ime dhammā pariyāpannā.

Katame dhammā अपariयāpannā?

Maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṃkhata ca⁸ dhātu: ime dhammā अपariयāpannā.

¹ Dh. S. § 1280 joll.

² K: parinimmitavatti.

³ B: khandhā.

⁴ S^d and B: rūpā.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ S^d: ditṭhadhamme sukha².

⁷ B: °upage.

⁸ So S^d.

² S^d omits ca.

Devā ti: tayo devā: sammatidevā, uppattidevā, visuddhidevā. Sammatidevā nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā. Uppattidevā nāma cātummahārājike deve upādāya tad-upari devā. Visuddhidevā nāma arahanto vuccanti.

Dānaṃ datvā silaṃ samādiyivā¹ uposathakammaṃ katvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dānaṃ datvā silaṃ samādiyivā¹ uposathakammaṃ katvā, appekacce gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti,² appekacce brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce yāmanaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce tusitānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce parinammitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ³ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Manussānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ?

Vassasataṃ appaṇṇaṃ vā bhiyyo vā.

Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni⁴ paññāsa vassāni cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo⁵ saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni pañca vassasatāni cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ.

Manussagaṇanāya⁶ kittakaṃ hoti?

Navutivassasatasahassāni.

Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ?

Yāni mānussakaṃ⁷ vassasataṃ tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni vassasahasasāni tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ.

Manussānaṃ⁸ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Tisso ca vassakoṭṭiyo saṭṭhiṃ ca⁹ vassasatasahassāni.

Yāmanaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni¹⁰ dve vassasatāni yāmanaṃ devānaṃ eso

¹ K: samādayivā.

² In B. and K. the order is (1) khattiya . . . (2) brāhmaṇa . . . (3) gahapati . . .

³ S^d omits pāranimmita from the compound. K: pari°.

⁴ S^d: mānussānaṃ. K: mānusa°.

⁵ S^d: dvādasī°.

⁶ B. and K: mānussānaṃ.

⁷ S^d: one s.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ B: saṭṭhi ca.

¹⁰ So S^d.

eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni dve vassasahassāni yamānaṃ devānaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Cuddasa ca vassakoṭṭiyo cattārisaṃ ca vassasatasahassāni.

Tusitānaṃ¹ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni² cattāri vassasatāni, tusitānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni cattāri vassasahassāni tusitānaṃ devānaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Sattapaññāsa vassakoṭṭiyo saṭṭhiṃ ca vassasatasahassāni.

Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni² aṭṭha vassasatāni nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni aṭṭha vassasahassāni nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Dve vassakoṭṭisatāni tisso ca³ vassakoṭṭiyo cattārisaṃ ca⁴ vassasatasahassāni.

Paranimitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni soḷasa vassasatāni paranimitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni soḷasa vassasahassāni paranimitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Nava ca vassakoṭṭisatāni ekavisaṃ ca vassakoṭṭiyo saṭṭhiṃ ca vassasatasahassāni.⁵

Cha ete⁶ kāmāvacarā sabbakāmasamiddhino,

Sabbesaṃ ekasaṃkhāto āyu bhavati kittako?

Dvādasakoṭṭisatāṃ tesāṃ aṭṭhavisāṃ ca⁷ koṭṭiyo

Paññāsasatasahassāni⁸ vassaggena pakāsitā ti.

¹ B : tusitānaṃ.

² S^d and K. have one s.

³ S^d : tissa ca. K : tinsaṃ ca.

⁴ S^d : cattārisā vassa°. K : cattāḷisaṃ, and so above.

⁵ K. and B. add iti.

⁶ K : chappi : cha ete.

⁷ S^d : aṭṭhavisā ca.

⁸ S^d omits °sata°.

Paṭhamañ jhānañ¹ parittañ bhāvetvā kattha uppaj-
janti?

Paṭhamañ jhānañ parittañ bhāvetvā brahmapārisaj-
jānañ devānañ saṅghaṇṇaṇ uppaṇṇanti.

Tesaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppamāṇaṇ?

¹ S^d: paṭhamajjhānaṃ. ² K: tatiyo (catuttho?).

³ So S^d. ⁴ S^d: °porohitānaṃ. ⁵ K: eko kappo.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ ?

Dvattiṃsa¹ kappā.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti ?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā subhakinnaṇaṃ² devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ ?

Catusaṭṭhi kappā.

Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ bhāvetvā, ārammaṇanānattatā manasikāranānattatā chandanānattatā paṇidhinānattatā adhimokkhanānattatā abhinihāranānattatā³ paññānānattatā appekacce asaṇṇasattānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appekacce vehapphalānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appekacce avihānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appekacce atappānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appekacce sudassānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appekacce sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appekacce akanitṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appekacce ākāsaṇācāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appekacce viññāṇācāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appekacce ākiṇcaṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appekacce neva-saṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti.

Asaṇṇasattānaṃ ca vehapphalānaṃ cā devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ ?

Pañca kappasatāni.

Avihānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ ?

Kappasahassaṃ.

Atappānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ ?

Dve kappasahassāni.

Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ ?

Cattāri kappasahassāni.

Sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ ?

Atṭha kappasahassāni.

Akanitṭhānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ ?

Soḷasa kappasahassāni.

Ākāsaṇācāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ ?

Viṣati kappasahassāni.

Viññāṇācāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ ?

Cattārīsa⁴ kappasahassāni.

¹ B : bātiṃsa.

³ Sd omits.

² Sd : subhakinnānaṃ.

⁴ K : cattālīsa.

Ākiñciññāyatanūpagāṇaṇ devāṇaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppa-
māṇaṇ ?

Satṭhi kappasahassāni.

Neva-sañña-nāsaññāyatanūpagāṇaṇ devāṇaṇ kittakaṇ
āyuppa-māṇaṇ ?

Caturāsīti kappasahassāni.

Ukkhittā puññatejena kāmarūpagatī¹ gatā
Bhavaggaṭam pi² sampattā puna gacchanti duggatiṇ
Tāva-dighāyukā sattā cavanti āyusaṇkhayā.
Natthi koci bhavo nicco : iti vuttaṇ Mahesinā.
Tasmā hi dhīrā nipakā nipuṇā atthacintakā.
Jarāmarāṇamokkhāya bhaventi maggaṇ uttamaṇ,
Bhāvayitvā sucimaggaṇ nibbānogaḍhagāmināṇ,
Sabbāsava pariññāya parinibbanti anāsava ti.

Pañcannaṇ khandhāṇaṇ³ kati abhiññeyyā, kati pariñ-
ñeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā, kati sacchikā-
tabbā, kati na pahātabbā, na bhāvetabbā, na sacchikā-
tabbā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittāṇaṇ kati abhiñ-
ñeyyā, kati pariññeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā,
kati sacchikātabbā, kati na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā ?

Rūpakkhandho abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo
na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Cattāro khandhā
abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā
siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā
na sacchikātabbā.

Dasāyatanā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na
bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve āyatanā abhiññeyyā
pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-
kātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-
kātabbā.

Solasa dhātuyo abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā
na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve dhātuyo abhiñ-
ñeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā
sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā.

Samudayasaccaṇ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ pahātabbaṇ
na bhāvetabbāṇ na sacchikātabbaṇ. Maggasaccaṇ abhiñ-
ñeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ na pahātabbaṇ⁴ bhāvetabbāṇ na

¹ B. and K : kāmarūpagatiṇ.

² K : vā pi. B : °gataṇ.

³ S^d : pañcakhandhāṇaṇ.

⁴ S^d inserts na.

sacchikātabbaṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Duk-khasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ siyā pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ siyā na pahātabbaṃ.

Navindriyā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Anaññātāññassamītindriyaṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvetabbaṃ siyā² sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Tīṇindriyā³ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā⁴ na sacchikātabbā. Cha indriyā⁵ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Tayo akusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Tayo kusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā⁶ na sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā. Tayo avyākatahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na sacchikātabba.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo na⁷ bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Tayo āhārā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Cha phassā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo siyā pahātabbo siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbo siyā na pahātabbo na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-

¹ K : anaññat°.

³ Sd : °indriyāni.

⁵ So Sd.

⁷ Sd omits na.

² Sd inserts na.

⁴ Sd inserts siyā.

⁶ Sd inserts siyā.

Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Pañcendriyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Navindriyā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Jīvitindriyaṃ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Nava hetū siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Cha phassā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññānadhātusamphasso siyā sārammaṇārammaṇo siyā anārammaṇārammaṇo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittaṃ anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā?

Rūpakkhando siyā diṭṭho siyā suto siyā muto siyā viññāto¹ siyā na diṭṭho na suto na muto na viññāto. Cattāro khandhā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpāyatanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ na sutam na mutam na viññātam. Saddāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ sutam na mutam viññātam. Gandhāyatanaṃ . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ na sutam mutam viññātam. Sattāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpadhātu diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Saddadhātu na diṭṭhā sutā na mutā viññātā. Gandhadhātu . . . rasadhātu . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu na diṭṭhā na sutā mutā viññātā. Terasa dhātuyo na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Tiṇi saccāni² na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā diṭṭhaṃ siyā sutam siyā mutam siyā na diṭṭhaṃ na sutam na mutam viññātam.

Bāvisatindriyā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Nava hetū na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Cattāro āhārā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

¹ K. omits siyā viññāto.

² K. corrects its text to saccā.

Satta phassā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.
 Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . .
 satta cittā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata; . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata?

Rūpakkhandho avyākato. Cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatanaṃ avyākata. Dve āyatanaṃ siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Soḷasa dhātuyo avyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ. Maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ avyākataṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā avyākataṃ.

Dasindriyā avyākata. Domanassindriyaṃ akusalaṃ. Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ¹ kusalaṃ. Cattārindriyā² siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Tayo akusalahetū akusalā. Tayo kusalahetū kusalā. Tayo avyākatahetū avyākata.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro avyākato. Tayo āhārā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Cha phassā avyākata. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā kusalo siyā akusalo siyā avyākato.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā avyākata. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā?

Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā³ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

¹ K : anaññat°.

² S^d : °indriyāni.

³ S^d omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatanā na vattaḅbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Manāyatanāṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā na vattaḅbāṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattaḅbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññānadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattaḅbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dve saccā² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Nirodhasaccaṃ na vattaḅbāṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā na vattaḅbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi.

Dvādasindriyā na vattaḅbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Tinindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits from dhammadhātu to siyā na vattaḅbā exclusive.

² S^d : saccāni.

sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jīvitindriyaṇ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Doso akusalahetu dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Satta hetū siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Moho akusalahetu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Kabaḷiṇkāro āhāro na vattabbo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi. Tayo āhārā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañca phassā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyasamphasso¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Satta vedanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññānaṇ² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittānaṇ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā?

Rupakkhandho neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo. Cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ Sd : kāyaviññāṇadhātusamphasso.

² Sd : °viññāṇadhātu.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Dve āyatana¹ siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasa dhātuyo neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.
Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo
siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-
na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dve saccāni vipākadhammadhammā. Nirodhasaccaṃ
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammaṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ
siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ siyā neva-
vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṃ.

Sattindriyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Tiṇindriyā² vipākā. Dve indriyā³ vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṃ siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Cha hetū vipākadhammadhammā. Tayo avyākatahetū
siyā vipākā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhamma-
dhammo. Tayo āhārā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhamma-
dhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañca phassā vipākā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā
vipāko siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammo.
Manoviññānadhātusamphasso siyā vipāko siyā vipāka-
dhammadhammo siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhamma-
dhammo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā
. . . pañca citta vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Manoviññā-
nadhātu siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.⁴

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā,⁵ kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā . . .
pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Rūpakkhandho siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇ-
upādāniyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² So both K. and S^d.

³ B. and K: dvindriyā. ⁴ Dh. S. §§ 990-2; cf. §§ 653-6.

⁵ S^d places its . . . pe . . . here.

Pañcāyatanaṃ upādinṇupādāniyā. Saddāyatanaṃ anupādinṇupādāniyaṃ. Cattārayatanā siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādinṇupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādinṇupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Samudayasaccaṃ anupādinṇupādāniyaṃ. Dve saccā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādinṇupādāniyaṃ siyā anupādinṇupādāniyaṃ.

Navindriyā upādinṇupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṃ anupādinṇupādāniyaṃ. Tiṇindriyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā. Navindriyā siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tayo akusalahetū anupādinṇupādāniyā. Tayo kusalahetū siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā. Tayo avyākatahetū siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tayo āhārā siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañca phassā upādinṇupādāniyā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā. Manoviññānadhātusamphasso siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā upādinṇupādāniyā. Manodhātu siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā?

Rūpakkhando avitakka-avicāro. Tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Saṅkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro siyā na vattabbo

¹ S^d : dvāyatanāni.

savitakkā-savicāro ti pi avitakkavicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi.

Dasāyatanā avitakka-avicārā. Manāyatanāṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dhammāyatanāṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Pañnarasa dhātuyo avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-avicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbā savitakka-savicārā ti pi¹ avitakkavicāramattā ti pi¹ avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ. Maggasaccaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Upekhindriyaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Tayo akusalahetū savitakka-savicārā. Cha hetū siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Kabalighkāro āhāro avitakka-avicāro. Tayo āhārā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañca phassā avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātusamphasso savitakka - savicāro. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā savitakka - savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati rūpā, kati arūpā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati rūpā, kati arūpā ?

Rūpakkhando rūpaṃ. Cattāro khandhā arūpā.

¹ Sd omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatanā rūpā. Manāyatanāṃ arūpaṃ. Dhammāyatanāṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhamma-dhātu siyā rūpā siyā arūpā.¹

Tiṇi saccā arūpā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jīvitindriyaṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Nava hetū arūpā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro rūpaṃ. Tayo āhārā arūpā.

Satta phassa arūpā.

Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta citta arūpā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati lokiya, kati lokuttarā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati lokiya, kati lokuttarā?

Rūpakkhando lokiyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Dasāyatanā lokiya. Dve āyatanā² siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Solasa dhātuyo lokiya. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Dve saccā lokiya. Dve saccā lokuttarā.

Dasindriyā lokiya. Tīnindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Tayo akusalahetū lokiya. Cha hetū siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro lokiyo. Tayo āhārā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā

Cha phassa lokiya. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā lokiyo siyā lokuttarā.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta lokiya. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.³

Abhiññā dve⁴ ārammaṇā diṭṭhā kusalavedanā Vipākā ca upādiṇṇā vitakkarūpena⁵ lokiya ti.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO.⁶

VIBHAṄGAPPAKARAṆAṆ NITṬHITAṆ.

¹ K. *has* rūpaṃ, arūpaṃ.

² S^d: dvāyat^o.

³ K. *adds* ti.

⁴ S^d *omits* dve.

⁵ K: takka^o.

⁶ S^d *omits* samatto, but *adds* a brief metrical summary.

APPENDIX

PASSAGES in the successive Suttantabhājanīyāni quoted or compiled from the Sutta Piṭaka :

- Khandhavibhaṅga, pp. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 :—M. iii, 16; S. iii, 47-48; *cf.* ii, 125, 252, 253; iii, 136, 224; iv, 382. *For cattāro ca mahābhūtā, &c.* (p. 1), *v.* M. i, 53, 185. The detailed catechism belongs more to Abhidhamma, *cf.* Dh. S., pp. 187, 148.
- Āyatanavibhaṅga, p. 70 :—M. iii, 217-18; 278 *foll.*; S. iv, 1 *foll.*
- Dhātuvibhaṅga, pp. 82-85 :—M. i, 185 *foll.*; 421 *foll.*
 p. 85 :—? *cf.* S. v, 207, 209 *on* pañcendriyāni.
 p. 87 :—S. ii, 151, 152.
 pp. 87-90 :—S. ii, 140.
- Saccavibhaṅga, pp. 99-106 :—D. ii, 305-313; M. iii, 248-252 (Vin. i, 10); S. v, 420.
- Paccayākāravibhaṅga, p. 135 :—D. ii, 56; M. i, 263; S. ii, 2-4 (*note the absence of abhisañkhārā*).
- Satipatṭhānavibhaṅga, pp. 193-202 :—D. ii, 290 *foll.*; M. i, 56 *foll.*; *cf.* S. v, 141 *foll.*
- Sammappadhānavibhaṅga, p. 208 :—D. (iii) Saṅgīti Sutta; M. ii, 11; A. ii, 15, 74.
- Iddhipādavibhaṅga, pp. 216-19 :—M. i, 103; S. v, 254.
- Bojjhaṅgavibhaṅga, p. 227 :—S. v, 71; M. iii, 85 *foll.*
 p. 228 :—(? *not traced.*)
 p. 229 :—S. v, 63, 64, 72.
- Maggavibhaṅga, pp. 235, 236 :—D. ii, 311-313; M. iii, 251, 252; S. v, 8-10.
 p. 236 :—S. v, 2 *foll.*
- Jhānavibhaṅga, p. 244 :—D. i, 63; M. i, 33; A. ii, 22, 40; D. i, 70-71; M. iii, 3 (Vin. i, 39; ii, 158); D. i, 73-75, 112
- Appamaññavibhaṅga, p. 272 :—D. ii, 186, 250; M. i, 283, 297, 335, 351, 369; S. v, 115, 116.
- Sikkhāpadavibhaṅga, p. 285 :—Khp. ii; A. iii, 170, 204; *cf.* S., v, 387.
- Paṭisambhidāvivhaṅga, p. 293 :—? *cf.* Khp. 2; A. ii, 160.

It is not claimed that any of these groups of references is exhaustive. Two of the citations are from the Vinaya Piṭaka.

INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS

- aṇṣa (-aṇṣena saṅgahita) 1 *fol.*; anek° gāho, 168, 365.
 Akusala, *see* Kusala *generally, also pp.* 144-69, 296.
 (°mūla) 190, 208; (°hetu) 402.
 Agatigamanāni (cattāri) 376.
 Agāravā (cha) 381.
 Agga (°hitatta) 357; (vass°) 423.
 Aggi (tayo) 368.
 Agha, 84.
 Aṇḍaṇa (tīni) 368.
 Accasarā, 358.
 Ajjava (an°) 359.
 Ajjhatta (khandhā) 1-3, 17, 26, 63; (āyatanā, *acc.*) *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka: (paccavekkhati) 193 *fol.*;
 (sati) 228; (paññā) 327; (arūpasaññi) 342; (saṅyo-
 jana) 361. *See also* Jhāna (cattāri).
 Ajjhattika, 13, 67, 79, 82-4, 96, 119, 131, 319, 392-6.
 Ajjhupekkhanā, 230 *fol.*
 Ajjhupekkhitā, 227.
 Ajjhena, 353.
 Aññathābhāva, 379.
 Aññātāvindriya. *See* Indriya (bāvisati).
 Aññindriya. *See* Indriya (bāvisati).
 Attā (khandhā) 1-10, 17, 25, 51, 63; (āyatanā, *acc.*)
see each Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 327;
 (kaṅkhati) 367; (°ārammaṇa) *see each* Pañhāpuc-
 chaka.
 Attā (ayaṇ) 379, 383-4; (rūpī, *acc.*) 388; (attato) 336;
 (attabhāvo) 70 *fol.*; (°anuditthi) 368; (attavāda) 136,
 375; (attuññā, attavaññā) 353-5; (°paribhavo) 353-5;
 (°anuvāda) 376; (attānaṇ dahati) 354, 355. *See also*
 Diṭṭhi.
 Anattā (dvādasāyatanāni), 70; (anattani) 376.
 Attha (paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*; (°jotakāni) 295 *fol.*;
 (°jāpika) 324; (°cintaka) 426.

- Atthaṅgata, 1, 3, &c., 195, *passim*.
 Atthaṅgama, 105, *passim*.
 Addā (an°) 371.
 Adhipati, 216 *fol.*
 Adhipateyya, 288.
 Adhimutta, 342.
 Adhimutti, 340, 341.
 Adhimuttika, 339 *fol.*
 Adhimokkha, 165 *fol.*, 425.
 Adhivacana (saññā) 6.
 Adhivāsanatā (an°) 360.
 Anaññātāññassāmītindriya. *See* Indriya
 (bāvisati).
 Anāgata. *See* Atīta.
 Anicca, 373; (rūpa) 12; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (khandhā)
 324, 328; (dvādasāyatanāni) 70.
 Anuddayatā (par°) 356.
 Anunaya, 145.
 Anupassanā (=paññā) 194.
 Anupassī (kayā°, vedanā°, citta°, dhammā°) 105, 193
fol., 236.
 Anuppabandhanā, 357.
 Anuppiyabhāṇitā, 352.
 Anurodha, 145.
 Anuvāda, 376.
 Anusaysandanā, 357.
 Anusaya, 356; (satta) 340, 383.
 Anvaya, 329.
 Aṇumatta, 244, 247 (*cf.* M. iii., 134; A. ii, 22).
 Apacaya, 330; (°gāmi) 12, 16 *fol.*; (āyatanā, &c.) *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319;
 (paññā) 326; (jāṇa) 106.
 Appanā, vyappanā. *See* Saṅkappa.
 Appamaññāyo (catasso) 272-84.
 Appamāṇa (khandhā) 16, 24, 36, 49, 62; (āyatanā,
 &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326-7.
 Abbokkha, 320.
 Abbatthaṅgata. *See* Atthaṅgata.
 Abhiijjhā, 195, 244, 252, 362, 364, 391; *and see*
 Gāthā (cattāro). (°domanassa) 105, 193 *fol.*;
 (vigatābhiijho ceto) 244, 252.
 Abhiññā, 228, 324; (cha) 334; (dandhabhiñña) 109
fol., 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*
 Abhinipāta, 321.
 Abhiniropanā, 87, *and see* Saṅkappa.

Abhinivesa, 145. *See also* Sacca.

Abhinihāra, 425.

Abhisaykhāra (puñña°, āneñja°) 135, 340.

Abhisaykhipitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *fol.*, 400.

Abhisayyūhitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *fol.*, 400.

Arahay, 324, 336; (=visuddhidevā) 422.

Arahatta (°phala) 326.

Ariya, 372. *See* Jhāna (tatiya).

Avakāriy, 393 *fol.*

Avaññatti (an°) 350, 356.

Avadaññutā, 371.

Avanṇahāriya, 353.

Avijjā, 135 *fol.* 358, 377. (°āsava) 364, 373; (°langī) 144 *passim*. *See* Moha, Anusaya, Avijjā, Saṃyojana.

Asura, 412 *fol.*

Assaddhiya, 371.

Avyākata [abyākata] (rūpa) 12; (vedanā) 3, 4, 26; (saññā) 6, 7; (saṃkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāṇa) 10-12, 319; (pañcakkhandhā), 62, 430; (mano) 71; (dvādasāyatanā) 73; (dhātuyo) 90; (nirodhasacca) 112; (dhammā) 173 *fol.*, 187, 297 *fol.*; (kāmaṇvacarakusala°) 326, 329; (bojjhaṅgā) 232; (maggaṅgā) 241; (jhāna) 269; (appamaññāyo) 283; (paññā) 322; (hetū) 402.

Assāda (°dīṭṭhi) 368.

Ākāra (dv°, sv°) 341; (paccay°) 135 *fol.*

Ākāsa. *See* Dhātu.

Āghāta, 167, 362; (nava °vatthūni) 389; (dasa) 391.

Ācāya, 330; (°gāmi), 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 326.

Ācāra (°gocarasampanna) 244, 246 (*cf.* Mil. 368, 370, *quoting* Vin. iii, 185).

Ājīva (sammā) 105, 107, 235; (micchā°) 246.

Ājīvika (°bhaya) 379.

Ātappa (=vāyama) 194.

Ātāpī, 193 *fol.*

Ādaratā, ādariya, 352, 359; (an°) 371.

Ādāya, 245.

Ādīnava, 247; (pañca) 378.

Āneñja, 135, 340.

Āpatha (micch°) 145; (dvedh°) 168.

Ābhoga, 320.

Āmisa, 353; (sa°, nir°) 195; (°paṭisanthāra) 360.

Āyakosalla, 325; (ap°) 326.

- Āyatana, 2 *passim*, esp. 70-81; (sa^o) 135, 136 *fol.*, 294; (chat^o) 138 *fol.*; (dvādaśa) 401 *fol.*; (tit^o) 145, 367; (ākīñcaññ^o) 172, 189, 262, 263; neva-saññā-nāsaññā^o) 179; (viññāṇaṇ^o) 262; (kamm^o) 324, 353, 356; (sipp^o) 324, 353, 356; (paripunn^o) 412 *fol.*
 Āyuppamāna, 422 *fol.*
 Ārambha (s^o) 350; (up^o) 372, 373.
 Ārammaṇa, 12, 79, 92, 319, 425; (cattāri) 332; (adj.) 17 *fol.*, 74, 144 *fol.* and *passim*; (s^o, an^o) 326-8, 428-9, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.
 Ārāma, 351.
 Ārāmatā, 381.
 Ālasya, 352.
 Āloka (pharaṇatā) 334.
 Āvacara, kām^o, rūp^o, arūp^o (khandhā) 12-69; (manāyatanaṇ) 71; (dhammā) 421. (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (kām^o kusalaṇ) 324, 330, and see Citta. (rūpārūp^o-samāpatti) 325. See also each Pañhāpucchaka.
 Āvajjana, 320.
 Āvatthita (sv^o) 193 *fol.*
 Āvaraṇa, 341, 342.
 Āsaya, 340.
 Āsava, 426; (tayo) 364; (cattāro) 373; (saṅkhārak-khandho) 42, 64; (āyatana, &c.) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (sampayutta, &c.) 18 and *passim*; (āsavānaṇ khayō) 334, 344; (khīṇ^o) 351; (āsava) *passim*.
 Āhāra (cattāro) 401 *fol.*; (kabaliṅkāra) 2, 13, 72, 89, 383; (samann^o) 320; (paṭhamasamann^o) 89.
 Icchata (ati^o) 350; (mah^o, pāp^o), 351, 370.
 Icchā, 101, 357, 361, 370; (pakata) 352.
 Ijjhana, 217 *fol.*; (sam^o) 217 *fol.*
 Iñjita (nava) 390.
 Itthi, 336, 337, and see Indriya.
 Idapaccayatā, 340, 362, 365.
 Iddhi, 334; (pāda) 216 *fol.*; (cattāro) 216-26; (sam^o) 217.
 Indriya (rūpa) 13; (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (itth^o) 2, 14, 72, 89, 122, 415 *fol.*; (puris^o) 122, 415 *fol.*; (pañca) 15, 341; (atṭha) 14; (bāvisati) 122-34, 401 *fol.*; (jīvit^o) 123, 137; (mud^o) 341; (paropariyattaṇ)

340, 342; (tikkh°) 341; (indriyāṇaṃ paripāko) 137;
(indriyesu guttadvārata) 248, 360; (ahin°) 384.

Iṭṭha (kanta manāpa), 2, 100, 337.

Issā, 380, 391.

Ukkācānā, 352.

Uññā (att°) 353 *foll.*

Uttara (sa°, an°) 19-69, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 324.

Uttānikamma, 259, 358.

Uddhacca, 168, 369, 372, 377, and see Kilesa.
Nivarana. (°sampayutta) 168.

Uṇṇati. } See Māna.
Uṇṇāma. }

Upakaṭṭha, 2, 3.

Upacaya, 147, 151 *foll.*

Upadhi, 338.

Upaṇāha, 357.

Upapatti (rūp°) 171 *foll.*, 263 *foll.*, 277 *foll.*, 291 *foll.*,
299; (arūp°) 172 *foll.*, 267, 291, 296, 300.

Upavicārā (cha) 381.

Upādā, 12, 67, and see each Pañhāpucchaka.

Upādāna (cattāri) 375; (saṃkhārakkhandha) 44, 67;
(āyatanā, &c.) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 79, 119, 132; (°kkhandhā)
101; (nidāna) 135, 136 *foll.*

Upādāniya, 12, 13, 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 73, 79, 119, 125,
132, 319, 326.

Upādiṇṇa (khandhā) 2 *foll.*, 433, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 323.

Upāyāsa, 100, 135, 138 *foll.*

Upāsaka, °ikā, 247; (°sikkhā) 248.

Upekhanā, 230.

Upekhā [upekkhā] (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu)
85; (°sahagata) 12, 30, 34, 56, 62, 69, and see each
Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 324; (paññā)
326 (°sambojjhaṅga). See Bojjhaṅga (satta).
(ajjhataṃ, bahiddhā dhammesu) 228; (°upavicāra)
381; (gehasitā) 382. See also Appamāṇā -
yo, Jhāna (cattāri).

Uposatha, 422.

Uppatti (°bhava) 137; (°kkhaṇa) 411 *foll.* (°devā) 422.

Uppanna, 12, 17, 50, and see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°vatthuka, °ārammaṇa) 319; (°samanan-
tara) 320 (paññā) 327.

Uppāda (citt°) 303; (taṇh°) 375.

Uppādi, 17, 50, 74, 92, 114, 127, 206, 215, 224, 233, 241, 270, 283, 292, 304.

Upādinṇa (khandhā), 2-62; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326.

Ussada (°gata) 341.

Ekaggatā (cittassa) 216 *fol.*

Ekodibhāva (cetaso) 105. *See* Jhāna (dutiya). (°adhigata), 334.

Etthi (gav°, pariy°). 353.

Esanā (gav°, pariy°) 353; (tisso) 366.

Okappanā, 170.

Ogha (cattāro) 375; (saṃkhārakkhandha) 43, 65 (āyatanā, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sam-payutta) 26 *fol.*, 77, 117, 129.

Oghaniya, 12, 25, 30, 43, 55, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.

Ottappa (an°) 341, 359, 370, 391.

Odhisso, 246.

Opapātika, 412 *fol.*

Opāna-bhūta, 247 (*cf.* D. i, 137; M. i. 379).

Oramattaka, 247.

Olārika, 1, 13, 379.

Olīnavuttitā, 350.

Katukañcukatā, 357, 371.

Kappika (paṭhama°) 412 *fol.*

Kamma (kusala) 173 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 297 *fol.*; (°vipāka) 106, 182, 268, 281, 282; (°bhava) 137; (°ssakata) 324, 328; (°āyatana) 324; (°samādāna) 338, 344; (°āvaraṇa) 342; (yathā°upaga) 344; (°pathā, dasa) 391; (obhāsa°, °ārāmatā) 381; (apaccakkha°) 85; (kāya°, &c.) 208, 321, 366; (nimitta°) 353; (dalhī°) 357; (nitthuriya°) 357; (uttānī°) 358; (anāvi°) 358; (uposatha°) 422.

Kammāni, 328 (pañca ānantarikāni) 378.

Kammaññatā (a°) 373.

Kammanta (sammā°), 105, 106, 235.

Kamyatā (kattu°) 208; (ketu°), *see* Māna. (sād[h]u°) 351, 361; (cātu°, paṭu°) 246, 352; (adassana°, asotu°) 372.

Karuṇā, 87, *and see* Appamaññāyo.

Kaḷevara (°ssa nikkhepo) 137.

Kasāva (tayo) 368.

- Kaṣiṇa** (paṭhavī°). *See Jhāna references.*
- Kāma**, 379; (°dhātu) 86, 363, 404; (°taṇhā) 101, 365; (°rāga) *see Anusaya*. (°gupa) 350, 370, 379; (°vitakka) 362; (saññā) 363; (°āvacara) *see Āvacara*. (°upādāna) 136, 375; (°āsava) 364, 373; (°bhava) 137; (°esana) 366; (°ogha, °yoga) 375; (°rūpagati) 426; (kāma) 368, *and see Jhāna (paṭhama)*.
- Kāya**, 193, 244, 252; (°viññāna) 180; (°anupassī) 193 *fol.*, 236; (passaddha°) 227; (pūti°) 351. *See also Duccarita*.
- Kāsāvā** (°pajjota) 247.
- Kiñcana** (tayo) 368.
- Kiriya** (dhammā) 106 *fol.*; (manodhātu) 182, 301; (manoviññāpadhātu) 182, 302; (jhana) 268, 281, 282; (sacchi°) 217 *fol.*; (°avyākata) 323; (a°) 285.
- Kiriya**tā (asakkacca°, asātaacca°, anīṭṭhita°) 350, 370, 371.
- Kilesa** (saṅkhārakkhandha) 44, 68; (āyatanā, *dc.*) *see each Pañhāpucchaka*. (°sampayutto, *dc.*) 18, 30, 44, 56, 68, 80, 96, 120, 323; (atṭha °vatthūni) 385; (dasa) 341; (upak°) 245, 256; (°āvaraṇa) 342.
- Kusala** (vedanā) 3, 4, 15, 19 *fol.*; (saññā) 6, 7; (cetanā) 135; (saṅkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāna) 10-12; (pañcakkhandhā) 61, 62, 430; (mano) 71; (citta) 169-73, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (dhammā) 105 *and passim*; (āyatanā, *dc.*) *see each Pañhāpucchaka*. (°mūla) 169 *fol.*, 210; (°mūlapaccaya) 169 *fol.*; (adhi°) 352. *See also Kamma*.
- Kusīta** (atṭha °vatthūni) 385-6.
- Kuhanā**, 352.
- Kelanā**, 351.
- Kodha**, 357.
- Kosajja**, 369, 371.
- Kosalla** (aya°, apaya°) 325-6.
- Khattiya**, 393 *fol.*, 422.
- Khanti**, 245, 325, 328, 340; (dhammanijjhāna°) 325, 328; (ak°) 360, 378.
- Khandha**, 1-69, 101, 208, 230, 324, 356, 401 *fol.*, 421; (khandhānaṃ bhedo) 137; (dukkha°) 135 *fol.*
- Khaṇa** (ekak°) 320; (uppatti°) 411 *fol.*
- Khamanata** (ak°) 360.
- Khetta** (cakkhu, *dc.*) 71 *fol.*

Gantha (cattāro) 374; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 42, 51, 65; (āyatanā, *acc.*) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sāmpayutta, *acc.*) 18, 24, 30, 36, 42, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129.

Ganthaniya, 12, 18, 24, 30, 36, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.

Gabbhaseyyaka, 413 *fol.*

Gāha, 145; (patiggāha) 145; (vipariyesa°) 145, 358; (anekajsa°) 168; (pag°) 285 *fol.*; (yugag°) 357.

Gāhanā ([a-]ipariyo°) 168.

Giddhikatā, 351.

Guhanā, 358.

Gehasita (dhammā) 380; (somanassāni) 381.

Gocara, 247; (a°) 246, 247; (°visaya) 319.

Cakka (vatti) 336; (brahma°) 317 *fol.*, 344.

Cakkhu (dibba) 344.

Caturatā, Cāturiya, 351.

Catatta, 254, 255.

Cāpalya, 351.

Cittikata, cittikata, 2.

Citta, *see* Mano, and *each* Pañhāpucchaka. (paricce nāṇa) 329; (kusalakāmāvacara°) 169, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (akusala) 144-69, 296; (adhi°) 325; (para°) 334; (°uppāda) 247; (°sāmpayutta, °sāmutthāna, *acc.*) 12, 13, 40 *fol.*, 67, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°ja, °hetuka, *acc.*) 147, 151 *fol.* (°adhipateyya, 288; (°anupassī) 197 *fol.*; (°samādhi) 218; (°vipariyesa) 376; (satta cittāni) 401, 403 *fol.*

Cittaka, 419.

Cittatā (amudu°) 359; (upārambha°) 372.

Cittikāro (a°) 371.

Cintāmaya, 324.

Cetanaka, 419.

Cetanā, 285 *fol.*; (saṅkhārā), 7, 8, 40 *fol.*, 53, 144; (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*

Cetasika, 12, 67, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (citta°) 421.

Ceto (mettāsahagata, *acc.*) 272 *fol.*; (cetasā ceto paricca) 329; (°vimutti) 86, 87; (cetaso abhiniropanā) 87, 287; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (cetaso utrāso) 367; (°khila, pañca) 377.

Chanda, 105, 356, 393; (sammappadhāna) 208-15;

- (^osamādhi) 216 *fol.*; (^okāmac^o) 199, 377; (^oadhipa-
teyya) 288; (^oagati) 376; (^onānattatā) 425.
Chandatā (nikkhitta^o), 350, 370, 371, and *see* Vāyā-
ma, Viriya.
Chandika, 342; (ac^o) 341.
Chandikatā, 208.
Chambhitatta, 367.
- Jagghapesanika, ^oiya, 246 (*cf.* 'Questions of
Milinda,' ii, 287).
Jaccandha, 412 *fol.*; (^obadhira) 413.
Jaccabadhira, 413.
Jambhanā, 352.
Jarā, 99 *fol.*; (^omarana) 135, 137 *fol.*, 294, 333 *fol.*,
426; (^oabhibhūta) 12, 319; (^obhaya) 367.
Jāgariya, 244, 249.
Jāti, 99 *fol.*, 294, 334, 343, 350; (nidana) 135, 137
fol.; (^obhaya) 367.
Jāpitattha, 324.
Jigijjisanatā, 353.
Jimhatā, 359.
- Jhāna, 244-71, 350; (cattāri) 105, 171, 236, 245, 257-61,
263 *fol.*, 330, 335, 342, 379-80, 424-5; (kusala) 268;
(arūpa) 245, 261-3, 331, 335, 384; (lokuttara) *see*
Lokuttara. (pañca) 171; (pañcangika) 263;
(caturangika) 264; (tivangika) 263, 265; (duvangika)
264 *fol.*; (rūpāvacara) 183, 268, 281; (arūpāvacara)
183, 245, 261-3, 269; (appamañña^o) 277 *fol.*
Jhāyin, 342; (cattāro) 342.
- Ñāta, (anuñ^o) 2; (uñ^o) 2; (avañ^o) 2.
Ñāna, 104, 235, 306 *fol.*, 328-30. *See also* Paṭisam-
bhida. (^osampayutta, &c.) 169 *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*,
414 *fol.*; (^ovatthu) 306-44; (micchā^o) 392; (añ^o) *see*
Avijjā, Moha.
- Takka, 86, 237, 356.
Tathāgata, 335 *fol.*, 340.
Tandi, 352.
Taṇṭhāna, 332.
Taṇhā, 294; (dukkhasamudaya) 107; (tisso) 101, 365;
(^ouppāda, cattāro) 375; (cha ^okāyā) 380; (rūpa^o,
sadda^o, &c.) 104; (rūpa^o, arūpa^o) 365, 366; (nirodha^o)

- 366; (taṇhāya pahānaṃ) 106 *fol.*; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (°mūlakā dhammā) 390; (°vicaritāni) 392 *fol.*
- Tamāni (tīṇi) 367.
- Titthiya, 247.
- Tintiṇa, 351.
- Tiṇṇa (ut°, nit°) 256
- Tiracchāna, 339, 412 *fol.*
- Tira (orima) 71 *fol.*
- Tejo (puñña°) 426. *See* Dhātu.
- Thambha, 350.
- Thambhitatta, 168.
- Thambhetti (upat° paccupat°) 209 *fol.*
- Thīna, 352. *See* Kilesa, Nīvaraṇa.
- Thīyanā, 352.
- Dassana, 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.
- Dassāvī, 247.
- Dāna, 247, 422; (adinna°) *see* Sikkhāpada (pañca). (°maya) 135, 325.
- Diṭṭhi, 145, 245, 325, 328, 341, 393 *fol.*; (catasso) 376; (pañca) 378; (cha) 382; (satta) 383; (bhava°) 340, 358, 365; (vibhava°, uccheda°), 340, 358, 365; (sassata°) 358 (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 344, and *see* Paññā, Magga; (micchā°) 361, 364, 373, 389, 391, 392; (sakkāya°) 364, 377; (anu°) 359; (assāda°) 368; (antaggāhikā) 367, 392; (°āsava) 373; (°upādāna) 136; °sampanno, *opposite of* puthujjana, 366; (°vipatti) 361; (°vipariyesa) 376; (saṅga, &c.) 377; (dvāsatṭhi °gatāni) 400.
- Dukkha, 328; (vedanā) 3, 4 *fol.*, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka; (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (dvādaśāyatanāni) 70; (°dhātu) 85; (ariyasacca) 99-121; (nidāna) 138 *fol.*; (dukkhe ñāṇa) *see* Paṭisambhidā (attha°); (sayan)kata, &c.) 376.
- Duccarita (tīṇi) 106, 337, 344, 350, 357, 363, 369, 370; (cattāri) 106, 237, 376; (satta) 383; (°saṃgaṇin) 337.
- Dūre, 1 *fol.*
- Deva, 86, 395, 412 *fol.*, 422-6; (°loka) 339; paṭhamakappika) 412.
- Domanassa, 15, 54, 71, 138 *fol.*; (domanassāni) 382; (°dhātu) 85; (somanassa°) *see* Jhāna (catuttha). (abhijjhā°) 105, 193, 236; (°indriya) 123; (°sahagata) 166; (°upavicāra) 381.

- D o v a c a s s a t ā, 359, 369, 371.
 D o s a, 86, 167, 208, 341, 357, 362, 391, 402; (purisa°, atṭha) 387; (kiñcana, aggi, &c.) 368, 377; (°kkhaya) 73, 89; (a°) 169, 210, 402.
 D v ā r a (gutta°) 248.
 D v ā r ā (cakkhu, &c.) 71 foll.
 D h a m m a (suttay, &c.) 294; (dhamme ñāṇay) 293 foll., 329; (°paṭisambhidā) 293 foll.; (°āyatana) 70, 72 foll.; (°dhātu) 87, 89; (°cariya) 369; (°vicaya) 106, and see under P a ñ ñ ā and B o j j h a ṇ g a (satta); (°cehanda) 208; (diṭṭha°) 268, 281 foll.; (sad°) 372; (satta asad°) 383.
 D h a m m ā, 105, 228, 293, 294 foll., 320; (°anupassī) 199 foll.
 D h ā t u (catasso) 14, 72; (cha) 82-7; (atṭhārasa) 87-98, 401 foll.; (cakkhu°, &c.) 71 foll.; (viññāṇa°) 85; (mano°) 175, 182, 301; (manoviññāṇa°) 87, 89, 175, 182 foll., 302; (sota° visuddhi) 334; (kāma°, vyāpāda°, &c.) 86, 363; (sukha°, &c.) 85; (loka°) 336; (nānā° loka) 339; (akusala°) 363; (kāma°, rūpa°, arūpa°) 404-7, 409-20.
 D h i t i, 211.
 D h u r a t ā (nikkhitta°) 350, 370, 371, and see V ā y ā m a, V i r i y a.
 N a n d i, 145, 361; (hasa°) 356.
 N a p u ṇ s a k a, 417.
 N a m a n ā (ā°, paṇāmanā, vi°, san°) 352.
 N a y a (nayaṇ neti) 329. C: nayanasadisaṇ . . . harati peseti.
 N a y a n a (cakkhu, &c.) 71 foll.
 N a h a n ā, 352.
 N ā n a t t a, 342; (°saññā) 369.
 N ā n a t t a t ā, 425.
 N ā m a, 136 foll., 294; (°rūpa) 135, 136 foll.
 N i k ā m a l ā b h i n, 332.
 N i k ā y a (satta°) 137.
 N i c c a, 335, 426.
 N i d a s s a n a (sa°, a°) 13, 64, 70 foll., and see each P a ñ h ā p u c c h a k a.
 N i t ṭ h u r i y a, 357.
 N i p a k a, 426.
 N i p u ṇ a, 426.
 N i p p e s i k a t ā, 353.

- Nibbāna, 228; (°gāminī) 339, 426; (diṭṭhadhamma°) 379.
 Nibbidā, 330.
 Nibbedha, 330.
 Nimitta, 193 *fol.*; (paccavekkhanā°) 334; (°kamma) 353.
 Nimmāna (issara°) 367.
 Niyaka. *See* Ajjhatta.
 Niyata, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 324; (micchatta°, sammatta°) 17, 24, 37, 63.
See also each Pañhāpucchaka.
 Niyāma, 342.
 Niyyanika, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka *and* Jhāna (lokuttara). (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 324.
 Niraya, 86, 337.
 Nirutti. *See* Paṭisambhidā.
 Nirodha, 99 *fol.*, 229.
 Nissaraṇa, 247.
 Nissita (viveka° . . . nirodha°) 229.
 Nivaraṇa, 43, 66, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, &c.) 18, 30, 55, 78, 117, 130; (pañca) 199, 244, 252-6, 378.
 Nivaraṇiya, 12, 18, 30, 43, 55, 66, 77, 117, 130, 319, 323.
 Nekkhama (°dhātu) 86; (°saykappo) 104, 235.
 Netta (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Nepakka, 244, 249; (sati°) 227.
 Nemittikatā, 352.
 Nerayika, 412 *fol.*
 Thapanā, 352, 357; (at°) 352, 357; (saṇ°) 352, 357.
 Thāna (thānato) 335 *fol.*; (thānaso) 338; (adhiṭ°) 350; (vijjaṭ°) 324, 353, 356.
 Thiti, 208 *fol.*, 210, 230, 235, 330; (dhammat°) 334.
 Paccatta, 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 258, 334.
 Paccaya (sap°) 12, 64, 319, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (-paccaya) 26, 27, *and passim.* (°ākāra) 135 *fol.*, 333.
 Paccavekkhanā, 334.
 Paccuppanna. *See* Atīta.
 Paññatti, 295 *fol.*
 Paññā, 322-8; (sammādiṭṭhi) 106 *fol.*, 237, 325; (°indriya) 124; (amoha) 169 *fol.*, 325; (sampajañña) 194; (adhi°) 325; (āvacara°) 329; (dandh-, khipp-

- ābhiññā) 331; (paññāya vicināti) 227; (°nānattatā) 425.
 Padhāna (cattāri sammapp°) 105, 208-15; (°saṅkhārā) 216 *fol.*
 Paṭikuṭṭha (Buddha°) 246. *See reference s. Ācāra.*
 Paṭigha (saññā) 6, 342; (°sappayutta) 166; (sap°, app°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. *See also* Anusaya, Pariyutṭhāna, Saṃyojana (dasa).
 Paṭighāta, 387.
 Paṭiccasamuppanna, 340, 362.
 Paṭipadā (ariyasacca) 99, 104 *fol.*; (dukkhā) 109 *fol.*, 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*, 331; (sukhā) 332; (sabbatthagāminī) 339.
 Paṭibālha, 338.
 Paṭibhāna (°paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*
 Paṭivedha, 330.
 Paṭisambhidā (catasso) 293-305, 331.
 Paṭisanthāra (dve) 360; (ap°) 360.
 Paṭisallāna, 244, 252.
 Paṇidhi, 425.
 Paṇīta, 206, 215, 224, 232, 241, 270, 334, 424-5. and *see* Hīna.
 Paṇḍara (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (mano, citta) 87 and *passim.*
 Papañcita, 394 *fol.*; (nava) 390.
 Pamāda, 350, 370.
 Payoga, 338.
 Parapiṭṭhimāṇsikatā, 353.
 Parāmatṭha, 12, 18, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130, 319, 323.
 Parāmāsa, 43, 66, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sappayutta) 18, 43, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130; (sīlabbata°) 136, 364, 374 *fol.*, 391.
 Parāmāsītā (sanditṭhi) 380.
 Parikkhattatā, parikkhattiya, 351, 358.
 Paricca, 329.
 Paritta, 12, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 292, 304, 319, 326, 332, 424.
 Parideva, 100, 137.
 Parinibbanti, 426.
 Pariṇāmi (vossagga°) 229.
 Pariyāpanna and Apariyāpanna, 12, 15, 19, 28-30, 38, 45, 52, 56, 70, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññānā) 319; (magga°) 106 *fol.*; (kāmadhātu°, &c.) 409-11; (a° paññā) 324.

- Pariyutthānā (satta) 383.
 Pariyogāḷha, 329.
 Pariharaṇā, 358.
 Parihāniyā dhammā, 381 (*cf.* D. ii, 75 *fol.*;
 A. iv, 16 *fol.*).
 Pasāda (cakkhu, &c) 70 *fol.*, 87, *fol.*, 169 *fol.*;
 (vedanāpaccayā) 170; (°paccaya) 170; (abhip°) 170.
 Passaddhi (°sambojjhanga). *See* Bojjhanga (satta);
 (kāyap°, cittap°) 228; (paṭip°) 230.
 Pātubhāvo, 411 *fol.*; *and see* Jāti.
 Pānāgāra, 247.
 Pātimokkha, 244, 246, 325.
 Pātukamyatā, *also* cātukamyatā *and* cātukamyatā,
 246, 352. *Cf.* reference s. Ācāra.
 Pāpamittatā, 359, 369, 371.
 Pāragato, 256.
 Pāramanupatto, 256.
 Pāripūri, 199, 210, 325, 350, 386.
 Pāribhaṭṭyatā, *or* paribhaṭṭatā, 246. *Cf.* reference s.
 Ācāra.
 Pittivisaya, 339.
 Pīti, 105, *and see* Jhāna (cattāri). (°sahagatā, sappītikā,
 appītikā) 12, 19, 30, 44 *fol.*, 56, 62, 69, 323, 330,
 and see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayuttā)
 323, 326; (nirāmisā) 227; (savitakka-savicārā) 228;
 (°pharaṇatā) 334; (°mano) 227; (°sambojjhanga) *see*
 Bojjhanga (satta).
 Puggala, 335; (para°) 393 *fol.*
 Puñña. *See* Abhisankhāra, Tejo.
 Pubbenivāsānussati, 334, 343.
 Purisa (°indriya) *see* Indriya; (kāpurisasevita) 334.
 Pekkhā, 325, 328.
 Petā, 412 *fol.*
 Phanditāni (nava) 390.
 Phala (cattāri) 322, 325, 335; (arahatta°) 326, 335;
 (°vipāka) 328, 392; (°samangin) 328.
 Phassa, 135, 136, 144 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279 *fol.*,
 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.* (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*; (°sam-
 payutta) 15, 28, 53.
 Phassaka, 419.
 Bahiddhā. *See* Ajjhata references.
 Bāhira, 13, 396-400, *and see* Ajjhattika references.
 Bojjhanga, 106 *fol.*; (satta) 199-205; 227-34.

Bodhi (°pakkhiyā dhammā) 244, 249. (K : °pakkhikā.)
 Brahmācariya (°esanā) 366.
 Brahmatta, 337.
 Brāhmaṇa, 393 *fol.*, 422.

Bhattasammāda, 352.

Bhabba, 341, 342.

Bhaya (tīṇi) 367 ; (cattāri) 376 ; (pañca) 379 ; (°dassāvī) 244, 247.

Bhava, 294, 358 ; (atthama) 336 ; (°taṇhā) 101, 358, 365 ; (°rāga) *see* Anusaya. (°āsava) 364, 373 ; (vibhavataṇhā) 101, 358, 365 ; (°esanā) 366 ; (°agga) 426 ; (nidāna) 135-7 *fol.* ; (kamma°) 137 ; (uppatti°) 137 ; (itibhavābhava) 375.

Bhākuṭikā, 352.

Bhāvanā, 12, 16 *fol.*, 350, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°maya) 135, 325 ; (°paripūrī) 199 *fol.*, 210, 325 ; (°anuyoga) 244, 249 ; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.

Bhikkhu (18 *explanations of*), 245, 246.

Bhūta (mahā°). *See s. v.* (tathā°) 217 ; (yathā°) 335 *fol.*

Bhūmaka, 340.

Bhūmi (paṭhamā) 172 *and passim.* (tisso) 322 *fol.*

Makka, 357, 380, 389.

Magga (atthagika) 104-6, 235-43 ; (pañcāṅgika) 110 *fol.*, 237-40 ; (cattāro) 322, 325, 328, 335 ; (kum°) 145, 373 ; (°aṅga, °pariyāpanna) 106 ; (°samāgin) 328, 333 ; (°ārammaṇa, °hetuka, °adhipati) 17, 25, 63, 327, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (uttama) 426 ; (suci°) 426.

Macchhariya, 357, 389, 391 ; (pañca) 357, 371, 377.

Majjhima, 17, 24, 36, 50, 63, 74, 92, 114, 126, 270, 288, 292, 424.

Majjhattatā, 230.

Maññitāni (nava) 390.

Mata, 2.

Mattaññutā, 249, 360.

Mada, 345, 350.

Maddava, (a°) 359.

Manasikāra, 320, 325, 330 (°paṭibaddha) 247 ; (yoniso) 373 ; (°nānattatā) 425.

Manāpika, 380-2.

Mano, 87, 144 *fol.* ; (pīti°) 227 ; (āyatanaṇ) 70 *fol.*, 87, 144 ; (°samphassajā) 7, 8 ; (°indriyaṇ) 87, 122 ;

- (^oviññāṇaṇ) 10, 144, 319, 403; (^odhātu) 14, 71, 87, 88, 144, 175, 181, 182, 302, 321, 403; (^oviññāṇa-dhātu) 14, 71, 87, 89, 144, 176, 181, 182, 299, 302; (^oviññeyya) 14; (^opadoso) 167; (^ovilekho) 168; (^okammaṇ) 208.
- Maṇḍanā, 351.
- Marāṇa, 99 *fol.*; (^obhayaṇ) 367; (^omokho) 426.
- Malāni (tīṇi) 368; (nava purisa^o) 389.
- Mahaggata, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 270, 304, 326; (citta) 197.
- Mahābhūta, 13; (cattāro) 1, 2, 70 *fol.*, 87, and *see* Dhātu (catasso).
- Māna, 350, 353-5, 377, 393; (satta) 383; (navavidhā) 389. *See also* Anusaya, Kilesa. (^o, ati^o, mānāti^o, adhi^o, asmi^o, micchā^o) 353-5.
- Mānasa, 144 *fol.*
- Māyā, 357, 361, 389.
- Māratta, 337.
- Māsācita, 386. C^v = tintamāso . . . garuko ti adhip-pāyo.
- Miccha (^oāpatho) 145.
- Micchatta, 145; (atṭha) 387; (dasa) 391.
- Muggasūpatā, *or* ^osuppatā, ^osupyatā, 246, 352; (*Cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii., 287).
- Muta, 14, 429-30.
- Muti, 325, 328.
- Muditā. *See* Appamaññāyo.
- Muṭṭhasacca, 360, 373.
- Mūla (kusala^o) 106 *fol.*, 3, 169; (akusala^o) 86, 361.
- Mettā, 86, 272 *fol.*
- Mettāyanā, mettāyitatta, metti. *See* Mettā.
- Mokha, 426.
- Moha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (avijjā) 85; (aññāṇaṇ) 362; (kiñcanaṇ, aggi, *dc.*) 368, 377; (^okkhaya) 73, 89.
- Amoha, 210, 402; (paññā) 106 *fol.*, 169.
- Yoga, 356; (^ovihita) 324; (^okkhemo) 247.
- Yogā, yoganiya, *see under* Oghā, oghaniya.
- Rajakkha, 341.
- Rati (^ā^o, vi^o, paṭivi^o) 285 *fol.*; (a^o) 352, 369.
- Raṇa (sa^o, a^o) 19 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka.
- Rāga (chanda^o) 390; (nandi^o) 101, 145; (rūpa^o, arūpa^o, 377; (kāma^o, bhava^o) *see* Sayyोजना (dasa).

(=taṇhā) 145 *fol.*; (abhiṇṇhā) 195; (=kiñcanā, &c.) 368, 377; (°kkhaya) 73, 89; (sārāga) 145 *fol.*, *passim*.

R u c i, 245, 325, 328.

R ū p a (khandha) 1-3, 12-14, 86, 435-6. *See also each*
P a ṇ ḥ ā p u c c h a k a. (piya° sāta°) 101 *fol.*;
(sabbāṇ) 106; (jīvitindriyaṇ) 123, 419; (nāma°) *see*
N ā m a. (nidāna) 136; (°āyatanaṇ) 72, 100 *fol.*;
(°dhātu) 87, 405; (arūpa) 319, 435, 436; (a° dhātu)
406.

R ū p i n, 123, 342 (*l e g e r ū p i*).

R ū p i y a, 12, *n.* 3.

L a p a n ā, 352.

L ā b h a s a k k ā r a s i l o k a, 352 *fol.*

L ā l a p a, 138.

L ī n a, 352, 373.

L ī n a t t a, 352, 373.

L ī y a n ā, 352; (o°) 352, 373.

L o k a, 101 *fol.*, 193 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 340, 358, 374;
(°dhātu) 336; (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (nānādhātu) 339;
(°dhammā, aṭṭha) 387; (brahma°) 421.

L o k i y a, 12, 17 *fol.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 271, 319, 436;
(paññā) 322.

L o k u t t a r a, 17 *fol.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225,
233, 242, 271, 436; (jhāna) 106 *fol.*, 172, 179, 186,
203-5, 211, 229 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*, 296, 300.

L o b h a, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (a°) 169, 210, 402,
417, 419, 420.

V a t t h u, 353; (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (dasa āghātavat-
thūni) 86; (ñāṇa°) 306-44; (kilesa°) 341, 385, 391;
(virodha°) 380.

V a t t h u k a (uppanna°, &c.) 319; (micchādiṭṭhi) 392.

V a ṭ ṭ a n ā (cittassa a°, an°) 373.

V a v a t t h ā p e t i, 193 *fol.*

V ā c ā (sammā) 105, 106, 235.

V ā t ā, 84.

V ā y ā m a, 123, 211; (sammā) 104, 105, 107, 194, 235;
(viriyasambojjhaṇga) *see* B o j j h a ṇ g a (satta).

V ā y a m a t i, 208-15.

V i k ī r a ṇ a, 358.

V i k k h e p a, 373; (a°) 178 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279
fol., 285 *fol.*

V i c a y a (dhamma°). *See* B o j j h a ṇ g a (satta). (pa°),
228.

- Vicāra (rūpa°) 103; (sa°) 12 *and passim* (sa° pīti) 228; (sa° paññā) 323. *See also under* Vitakka.
 Vicikicchā, 168, 341, 364; (°sāmpayutta) 167. *See also* Anusaya, Kilesa, Nivaraṇa (pañca), Saṇḍojana (dasā).
 Vijambhikā, 352.
 Vijjā, 324.
 Viññatti, 13.
 Viññāṇa (khandha) 9-12, 53-61, 86, 144; (pañca) 306-8, 319-22; (cha) 12; (cakkhu° . . . mano°) 10, 71 *fol.*, 85, 87, 103, 173, 403; (°dhātu) 85, 87; (=mano) 87, 88, *and passim*; (°ñcāyatanā) *see* Jhāna (arūpa). (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (viññāṇe ñāṇa) 294.
 Viññāpaya (du°, su°) 341.
 Vitakka, 86, *and see* Saṇkappa (sammā) *and* Jhāna. (rūpa°, sadda°, &c.) 104; (ñāti°, &c.) 356; (akusala°) 362; (°rūpa) 436; (sa°) 12, 16, 434, *and passim*. (sa° pīti) 228; (sa° paññā) 323.
 Vidhā (tisso) 367.
 Vinicchaya, 390.
 Vinibandhā (pañca) 377. (Cf. M. i, 103; A. iii, 249).
 Vipaccanīkasātata, 351, 359, 371.
 Vipatti (sīla°, dīṭṭhi°) 361.
 Vipariṇata, 1, 3, 5, 7, 10.
 Vipariṇāmadhamma, 379; (dvādasāyatanāni) 70.
 Vipariyesā (cattāro) 376.
 Vipāka, 16 *fol.*, 319, 326, 337, 432, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (vipāke ñāṇa) 295; (phala°) 328, 392; (sukha°) 334; (adj.) 326; (°dhamma) 12, 16 *fol.*, 73, 90, 113, 125, *passim*; (°āvaraṇa) 342; (°hetu) 417.
 Vibhajjanti, 259. (B: vibhajanti.)
 Vibhāvanā (yāthāvattha°) 342, 343.
 Vimutta (citta) 197.
 Vimutti (ceto°) 86, 272 *fol.*, 344; (paññā°) 344; (micchā°) 392.
 Vimokha, 342; (atṭha) 342, 343.
 Viriya, 10; (°indriya) 123; (°adhipateyya) 288; (ārabhati) 105, 208-15; (°ārambha) 107, 194, 208; (°sambojjhaya) *see* Bojjhanga (satta). (kāyika, cetasika) 228.
 Vivāda (cha°mūlāni) 380.
 Visamāni (tīṇi) 368.
 Vihīṇsā (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko) 363; (°saññā) 363; Avihīṇsā (°dhātu) 86; (°saṇkappo) 104, 235.

- Viheṣā, 369.
 Vīmaṇṣā, 222; (°samādhi) 219; (°adhipateyya) 288;
 (pari°) 227.
 Vūpakaṭṭha. *See* Upa°.
 Vedānaka, 419.
 Vedānā (khandha), 3, 5, 15-28, 72, 73, 89; (satta) 401,
 403 *foll.*; (sukhā, dukkhā) *see s.vv.*; (cakkhusamphas-
 saja, &c.) 103; (nidāna) 135, 136 *foll.*; (°anupassī)
 195 *foll.*; (vedanāya ṇapaṇ) 294.
 Vera (pañca) 378.
 Vesiyā, 247.
 Vessa, 393 *foll.*
 Vokāra (°bhavo) 137.
 Vodāna, 343.
 Vossagga, 229, 350.
 Vohāra (anariya°, cattāro) 376; (attha) 387.
 Vyāsana, 99 *foll.*, 137; (pañca) 378.
 Vyadhiyaka, 352.
 Vyāpāda, 364, 377, 391; (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko)
 363; (°saññā) 363; Avyāpāda, 169; (°dhātu) 86;
 (°saṅkappo) 104, 235; (°padoso) 244, 253. *See also*
 Ganthā (cattāro).
 Sakatta, 336, 337.
 Saṅkappa (micchā) 86, 356, 373; (sammā°) 86, 104
 foll., 235 *foll.*
 Saṅkiliṭṭha, saṅkilesika, 12, 16, 18 *foll.*, and *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka. (pañca viññāṇā) 319;
 (paññā) 323.
 Saṅkilesa, 342.
 Saṅkhata, 12, 64, 75, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225,
 233, 242, 270, 283, 304, 319; (a°) *see* Dhātu.
 (nava saṅkhatāni) 390.
 Saṅkhāra, (koci) 335, 336; (khandha) 7-9, 40-53, 72,
 86, 89; (nidāna) 135 *foll.*, 294, 333, 335; (avijjā-
 paccayā) 135 *foll.*, 335; (padhāna°) 216 *foll.*; (sasāṅ-
 khārena) 164 *foll.*, 177, 285 *foll.*, 295.
 Saṅga (pañca) 377.
 Saṅgha, 336.
 Saṅgyojana, 42, 64, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka.
 (tīni) 364; (satta) 383; (dasa) 377, 391 (ajjhattā,
 bahiddhā) 361; (°sampayutta) 18 *foll.*, 76, 94, 116,
 128.
 Saṅgyojaniya, 12, 18 *foll.*, 64, 76, 94, 116, 128, 319,
 322.

- Saṃvacchara, 422-3.
 Saṃvara, 244, 246, 372.
 Saṃsaya, 168.
 Sacca (cattāri) 99 *fol.*, 401 *fol.*; (ariya) 99-121; (°anulomika) 324, 328; (°vippaṭṭikulaṃ) 373; (idaṃ °abhiniveso) 374.
 Sañcetanā, 102, 104, 144, 285 *fol.*; (mano° āhāro) 403; (kāya°, vaci°, mano°) 135.
 Sañcetaṃyitatta, 144, *and other Sankhāra references.*
 Saññaka, 419.
 Saññā (khandha) 5-7, 28-40, 72, 86, 89; (rūpa°, sadda°, &c.) 102, 104; (°manasikāro) 330, 331; (°bhavo) 137; (°vipariyeso) 376; (nevasaññā-nāsaññāsahagata) 172, 179; (akusala°) 363; (nānatta°) 369; (saññāyo) 342; (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*
 Saññitā (patta°, kata°, adhigata°, sacchikata°) 355.
 Saññī (a° vādā, atṭha) 388; (saṃkhatāṃ) 391.
 Satta, 86, 87, 99, 101, 137, 339 *fol.*, 426; (para°) 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 329, 340; (cutūpapāto) 334, 344; (asañña°) 418, 419; (°nikāyo) 137.
 Sati, 195; (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*; (°indriyaṃ) 124; (°paṭṭhānā) 193 *fol.*; (°sambojjhaṅga). *See Bojjhaṅga* (satta). (°nepakka) 227; (ajjhat-taṃ, bahiddhā, dhammesu) 228.
 Satimā, 193 *fol.* *See also Jhāna (third).*
 Sato, 334; (tathā°) 227.
 Saddhā (°indriyaṃ) 123; (°pasādo) 170.
 Santike. *See Dūre.*
 Santutṭhitā (a°) 370.
 Sappanā (a°, pari°) 163.
 Sabhāgavutti (a°) 351.
 Samādhi, 217 *fol.*, 332, 342; (°indriyaṃ) 124; (chanda°, viriya°, citta°, vīmaṃsā°) 216 *fol.*; (sammā°) 105, 217, 236 *fol.*, 334; (sambojjhaṅga) *see Bojjhaṅga* (satta). (savitakka-savicāra) 228; (°samāpatti) 342; (a°-saṃvattanikā) 360.
 Samāpatti, 325, 335, 342.
 Samāpanna, 4-12, 325.
 Samiddhin (sabbakāma°) 423.
 Samudda (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Sampajañña, 194; (a°) 361, 373.
 Sampajaññatā (a°) 370.
 Sampajāna, 105, 193 *fol.*; (°kāri) 244, 250 *fol.*
 Samphassa, 102, 403 (°ja) 5, *and passim.*
 Sambojjhaṅga. *See Bojjhaṅga* (satta).

- Sambodhi, 228.
 Sambhavati, 135.
 Sambhinna, 319.
 Sammosa (a°) 208 *fol.*, 210, 235.
 Saritā, 227; (anus°) 227.
 Salla (pañca) 377.
 Sallina (a°) 227.
 Sākhalya (a°) 360.
 Sātacca, 244, 249.
 Sāṭheyya, 358, 380, 389.
 Sāro (bhikkhu) 246.
 Sikkhā (catasso) 248; (°pada) 244, 248; (pañca) 285-92.
 Singa, 351.
 Siṅgārātā, 351.
 Sināna (°dāna) 246. Cf. 'Questions of Milinda,' ii, 286.
 Sila (°maya) 135, 325; (°bbata) 136, 364, 374, 375, 377; (adhi°) 325; (°vipatti) 361.
 Sīlya (dus°) 372.
 Sukha (vedanā) 3, 4, *and passim*; (°indriyaṇ) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu) 85; (ditṭhadhamma°) 268, 281 *fol.*; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (sayanṇkata, &c.) 376; (°sahagata) 12, 28, 34, 56, 62, 69, 74, 81, 97; (°samyuttā paññā) 324; (paṭisaṇvedeti) 105.
 Sukhuma (khandhā) 1-10.
 Suñña (gāma) 71 *fol.*, 87, 88.
 Suññatā, 204, 268.
 Sutamaya, 325.
 Sudda, 393 *fol.*
 Surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhāna. See Sikkhāpada (pañca).
 Sekha, 12, 16 *fol.*, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññānā) 319; (paññā) 326.
 Setughāto, 285.
 Soka, 99 *fol.*; 137 *fol.*; (°sallaṇ) 137.
 Somanassa, 15, 54, 71; (somanassāni) 381; (°dhātu) 85; (°indriyaṇ) 123; (°sahagata) 144 *fol.*, 164, 169, *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (°upavicāro) 381.
 Soracca (a°) 360.
 Hadaya, 87, 88, 144 (dhamma°) 401-36.
 Hānabhāgini, 330, 331.
 Hānabhāgiya, 343.
 Hirika (a°) 341, 359, 370, 391.

Hīna, 1, 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 17, 24, 36, 50, 74, 92, 114,
126, 288, 339 *fol.*, 353-5; (hināy'avattati) 388.

Hīlana, o hīlanā, 353-5.

Hīlita, 2.

Hetu, 12, 17 *fol.*, 29 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhā-
pucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (nava) 401 *fol.*;
(pubbe kata^o) 367; (issaranimmāna^o) 367; (vipāka^o)
417; (hetumhi ñāṇaṇ) *see* Paṭisambhidā.
(^ophalaṇ) *see* ditto. (manussā, &c., sahetukā) 414
fol.; (a^o) 367.

CORRIGENDA

[*THE errors indicated in the first four sections below are so obvious that the reader will have rectified them as he read without consulting this list. Pilloried they must be none the less by way of apology, but it was held sufficient to present them in groups. Those in the last section are also mostly very obvious, but their faultiness calls for somewhat more distinct specification.*]

False Quantity in a, ā, i, ī, u, ū.

Page 3, l. 14 (abbhattaṅgatā); 5, l. 6 from foot (saññā); 9, l. 9 (adukkhamaśukhāya); 10, l. 7 from foot (viññāṇaṇa); 11 (daṭṭhabbaṇa); 35 (pahātabbaheṭṭuko); 45 (akusalo); 66, ll. 21 and 2 from foot (cattāro); 75, l. 17 (hetu); 78, l. 4 from foot (parāmaṭṭhañ); 83, l. 7 from foot (seyyathidaṇa); 87, l. 13 (mahābhūtāṇa); 88 (jivhāviññāṇaṇa); 89 (vedanākkhandho); 91, l. 3 (vipāka-); 92 (appamāṇa-rammaṇā); 92, l. 22, 93, l. 5 from foot (siyā); 94, l. 16 (-payutta-anāsava); 94, l. 25 (saṇḍojaniyā); 96, l. 14 (upādā); 96, l. 23 (kilesavippayuttā); 96, l. 33 (kilesā); 96, l. 36, and 97, l. 38 (siyā); 102, l. 6 from foot (esā); 105 (pāripūriyā); 105 (vitakkavicārāṇaṇa); 107 (taṇhā); 111, l. 2 (avasesā); 111, l. 14 from foot (dukkhaṇi-); 112 (pattiya); 117, last line (nīvaranaśampayuttaṇa); 119, l. 6 (siyā); 120, l. 2 (upādā-); 125, l. 6 (anaññātanaś-sāmitindriyaṇa); 133, last line (apariyāpannā); 138 (paridevitattaṇa); 145, l. 5 (Yā); 157, l. 9 from foot (cattāro); 163, l. 4 (-paccayā); 167, l. 2 (cetosaṃphaśsaṇaṇa); 169 (jāti); 171 (-kavicārāṇaṇa); 171 (jhāṇaṇa); 172 (kuśala-mūlā); 173 (maṇo); 174 (chaṭṭhāyataṇaheṭṭuko); 180 (vipākaṇa . . . sotaviññāṇaṇa); 181 (yaṇa yaṇa vā, also title: -saṇkhāramūlakaṇa); 182, n. 1 (Kāmaśvacara . . .); 183 (vitakkavicārāṇaṇa); 184, n. 2 (Aśyākata-); 194 (naḥārū); 199 (saṇṭaṇa); 199, n. 4 (°pāripūri); 200, l. 9 (bhāvaṇa-pāripūri); 200, ll. 21, 22 (ca); 201, l. 15 (taṇa); 211, l. 8

from foot (sammāvāyāmo); 214, l. 3 (paggaṇhātīti); 214, l. 17 (jhāṇaṇ); 215 (Niyyānikā); 222 (bhāvetīti); 223, l. 7 (ca); 225, l. 12 (āsavā); 226 (title: iddhipāda . . .); 229 (kāmehi); 236 (-ājivo); 238 (sammāvāyāmo); 253 (tajjā . . . tajjā); 256 (viññāṇadhātu); 266 (pītiyā); 268, l. 1 (eva); 271 (-vip̐payutta-anāsavā); 272 (tathā); 274 (tattha); 276 (viññāṇadhātu and sampayuttaṇ); 277 (mettāyitattaṇ); 279, 280, n. (vitakkavicārāṇaṇ); 285 (pāṇātipātā); 287, l. 1 (nāṇasampayuttaṇ); 290 (veramaṇi); 292 (Bāhirā); 295 (rūpūpapattiyā); 302, l. 9 (saññā); 308 (sāsavā, anāsavā); 310 (-savicārā . . . -vicāramattā); 317, last line (nānā-); 318 (sīhanādaṇ); 319, ll. 22, 25 (ārammaṇe, ārammaṇā); 328 (viññāṇaṇ); 329 (sa-uttaraṇ); 339 (nānādhātuṇ); 342 (rūpī); 344 (sīhanādaṇ); 350, 354 (uṇṇāmo); 361 (avijjālāṅgi); 375 (sacchikatvā); 380 (vivādamūlāni); 381 (saṇsaggārāmatā); 393, l. 21 (vā), l. 29 (neva-saññī-); 399, l. 14 (yathā); 405, l. 3 (kāmadhātuṇ); 407 (cittāni).

Misprint for ṇ, ñ, or n.

Page 1, l. 5 from foot (rūpaṇ); 10, l. 5 (viññāṇaṇ); 77, l. 12 (saṇyojanavip̐payutta-); 87, 88 (viññāṇaṇ); 108 (dukkhaṇ); 109 (kilesāṇaṇ); 123 (saddhindriyaṇ); 135 (vacisaṇkhāro); 144 (sañcetaṇyitattaṇ); 153 (viññāṇaṇ); 164 (cittajaṇ); 201 (upekhāsambojjhaṇgassa); 204 (dandhābhiññāṇ); 219 (vīmaṇsā, twice); 268 (pañcaṇgikaṇ); 310, 311 (uppannā, paccuppannā); 319 (apacayaṇgāmini); 321 (Pañcannaṇ, dhammaṇ); 331 (viññāṇaṇsañcāyatana . . .); 358 (vañcanā); 363 (sañjānanā); 375 (ditt̐thupādāṇaṇ); 399, l. 31 (apāhaṇ).

Dropped Letters.

Page 7 (abhisāṇkhipitvā); 9 (samāpannassa); 67 (-khandho); 81 (pahātabbāhetukā); 109 (paṭipadāya); 162, 163 (nāmarūpapaccayā); 200 (anuppannassa); 208 (dhammacchando); 233 (Sappaccayā); 246 (micchā); 261 (cittassa); 278 (karuṇāyitattaṇ); 280 (mettāsahagataṇ); 290 (nāṇavip̐payuttaṇ); 386 (pattiyā).

Dropped Dot under Letter.

Page 43 (anīvaraṇiyo); 82 (pavāḷaṇ); 83 (kheḷo); 95 (parāmatthā); 118 (nīvaraṇiyaṇ, nīvaraṇiyā); 121 (Tīṇi); 144 (paṇḍaraṇ); 145 (patiggāho); 240 (dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ);

257 (paṭhamañ); 269, 270, 271 (thapetvā); 306 (asaṅkiliṭṭha-); 317, 335, 337 (atṭhānañ, thānato); 330, 375 (thapetvā); 349 (Atṭhakaṇ); 353 (Chīlanā); 358, 359 (diṭṭhigataṇ); 407 (tīṇi).

Other Errata.

- Page 82, read atṭhimiñjā.
 „ 86, „ paranimmitavasavattideve (K. reads °vattī).
 „ 86, „ aghātavatthūsu.
 „ 86, „ dussanā, duss . . . &c. (K. reads one s).
 „ 92, „ ahetukā.
 „ 93, l. 4, read cāti.
 „ 94, l. 20, „ siyā.
 „ 96, read siyā upādā siyā no upādā.
 „ 102, „ manosamphasso.
 „ 106, „ sammāsaṅkappo.
 „ 111, l. 9 from foot, read kilesā.
 „ 113, l. 7 „ „ Dve saccā.
 „ 119, read samuṭṭhānānuparivattino (twice).
 „ 171, „ etassa.
 „ 183, „ Yasmiṇ.
 „ 233, „ cittasaṅsatṭhā.
 „ 251, dele note 2.
 „ 253, read padoso.
 „ 253, „ liyitattaṇ (B: liy° always).
 „ 262, „ Yo.
 „ 263, n. 2, read atireko.
 „ 271, l. 12, dele hiatus.
 „ 272, read Catasso.
 „ 283, „ upādiṇṇupā-.
 „ 286, close up veramaṇī.
 „ 286, read velā.
 „ 287, last line, close up -ṭhā nā.
 „ 294, 299. read paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.
 „ 295, read niruttipāṭisambhidā.
 „ 317, 318, 339, read tathāgato throughout.
 „ 329, l. 11, read neti. Ye . . .
 „ 335, read Paṭhamajjhāna . . .
 „ 338, „ nirayaṇ.
 „ 342, „ pacceti, jhāyī.
 „ 343, „ anekavihitāṇ.
 „ 349, „ saṅyojanāni, antaggāhikā.
 „ 350, close up Itaritaracivara and foll.
 „ 368, read adukkhamasukhaṇ.

Page 368, read mohakasāvo.

„ 373, „ saccavippatikulena (K: °kūlena).

„ 377, „ kaṭṭhahati after saṅghe.

„ 387, „ maṇḍasīti?

„ 393, dele repetitum of yathā so suddo . . . vā.

„ 396, read manusso siyan ti vā.

„ 402, „ bāvīsatindriyāni.

„ 426, „ bhāventi.

There are besides, especially in the first fifty pages, a number of cases where the compositor's erroneous division of words at the end of a line has remained uncorrected.

ADDENDA

Page 2, n. 7: S^d reads [a-]cittikataṇ.

„ 246, n. 4, and 352, n. 22: S^d reads cāṭukamyatā.

THE END



NOT RECORDED.

